JOURNAL OF TRAVELS
OVER THE
ROCKY MOUNTAINS,
TO THE
MOUTH OF THE COLUMBIA RIVER;
MADE DURING THE YEARS 1845 AND 1846;
CONTAINING MINUTE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE
VALLEYS OF THE WILLAMETTE, UMPQUA, AND CLAMET;
A GENERAL DESCRIPTION OF
OREGON TERRITORY;
ITS INHABITANTS, CLIMATE, SOIL, PRODUCTIONS, ETC., ETC.;
A LIST OF
NECESSARY OUTFITS FOR EMIGRANTS;
AND A
Table of Distances from Camp to Camp on the Route.
ALSO:
A Letter from the Rev. H. H. Spalding, resident Missionary, for the last ten years, among the Nez Percé Tribe of Indians, on the Koo-koo-kee River; The
Organic Laws of Oregon Territory; Tables of about 300 words of the Chinook
Jargon, and about 200 Words of the Nez Percé Language; a Description of
Mount Hood; Incidents of Travel, &c., &c.

BY JOEL PALMER.

CINCINNATI:
J. A. & U. P. JAMES, WALNUT STREET,
BETWEEN FOURTH AND FIFTH.
1847.
Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year 1847, by
J. A. & U. P. JAMES,
In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of Ohio.

TO THE
PIONEERS OF THE WEST,
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS,
THE BONE AND MUSCLE OF THE COMMUNITY,
WHO IMPROVE AND ENRICH THE COUNTRY IN PEACE,
AND PROTECT AND DEFEND IT IN WAR,
THIS WORK
IS RESPECTFULLY
DEDICATED.

STEREOTYPED BY JAMES & CO.,
CINCINNATI.
Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year 1847, by
J. A. & U. P. JAMES,
In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of Ohio.

TO THE
PIONEERS OF THE WEST,
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS,
THE BONE AND MUSCLE OF THE COMMUNITY,
WHO IMPROVE AND ENRICH THE COUNTRY IN PEACE,
AND PROTECT AND DEFEND IT IN WAR,

THIS WORK
IS RESPECTFULLY
DEDICATED.
PUBLISHERS' ADVERTISEMENT.

In offering to the public a new work on Oregon, the publishers feel confident that they are performing an acceptable service to all who are desirous of obtaining full and correct information of that extensive and interesting region.

The facts contained in this Journal of Travels over the Rocky Mountains were obtained, by the author from personal inspection and observation; or derived from intelligent persons, some of whom had resided in the country for ten years previously. It contains, as believed, much very valuable information never before published, respecting the Oregon Territory.

Mr. Palmer's statements and descriptions are direct and clear, and may be relied on for their accuracy. He observed with the eye of an intelligent farmer the hills and valleys; timbered land and prairies, soil, grass, mill sites, &c.; all of which he has particularly described.

To the man about to emigrate to Oregon just the kind of information needed is given. He is informed what is the best season for setting out; the kinds and quantities of necessary outfits; where they may be purchased to the best advantage, so as to save money, time and useless hauling of provisions, and to promote comfort and prevent suffering on the long journey.
PUBLISHERS' ADVERTISEMENT.

In offering to the public a new work on Oregon, the publishers feel confident that they are performing an acceptable service to all who are desirous of obtaining full and correct information of that extensive and interesting region.

The facts contained in this Journal of Travels over the Rocky Mountains were obtained, by the author, from personal inspection and observation; or derived from intelligent persons, some of whom had resided in the country for ten years previously. It contains, as is believed, much very valuable information never before published, respecting the Oregon Territory.

Mr. Palmer's statements and descriptions are direct and clear, and may be relied on for their accuracy. He observed with the eye of an intelligent farmer the hills and valleys; timbered land and prairies, soil, grass, mill sites, &c.; all of which he has particularly described.

To the man about to emigrate to Oregon just the kind of information needed is given. He is informed what is the best season for setting out; the kinds and quantities of necessary outfits; where they may be purchased to the best advantage, so as to save money, time and useless hauling of provisions, and to promote comfort and prevent suffering on the long journey.
A particular account of Oregon city is given; the number of houses and inhabitants; the number and kinds of mechanical trades carried on; and the prices current during the author's stay there.

The objects of natural curiosity on the route—the Solitary Tower—the Chimney Rock—Independence Rock—the Hot Springs—the Devil's Gate—the South Pass—the Soda Spring, and many others—are noticed.

The work is enlivened with anecdotes of mountaineer life—shooting buffalo—hunting bear—taking fish, &c.

Mr. Palmer made the ascent of one of the highest peaks of Mount Hood, almost alone, and with a very scanty supply of provisions. An extraordinary achievement, when the circumstances under which it was accomplished are taken into consideration.

Cincinnati, January, 1847.

INDEX.

[As this work appears in the shape of a Journal, it was not thought expedient divide it into Chapters. The following does not pretend to be a regular Table of Contents, but only to refer to the pages on which some of the most important items of Information, or Descriptions of Natural Curiosities, may be found.]

Arrival at the General Rendezvous, Independence, Mo............. 1
Organization of a Company to travel to Oregon .................... 1
Arrival at the Indian Country ........................................ 1
Election of Officers to conduct the company ........................ 1
Big Vermilion, Blue River ............................................. 1
Platte River .................................................................. 1
Solitary Tower ............................................................. 2
Chimney Rock ............................................................. 2
Entertainment given to a band of Indians, and Talk with the
principal Chief .......................................................... 2
Fort Laramie ............................................................. 2
Dalles of Platte River ................................................. 21
Red Buttes, Independence Rock ....................................... 31
Sweet Water River, Devil's Gate ...................................... 31
Arrival at the Summit of the Rocky Mountains ...................... 32
Green River or Colorado ................................................ 34
Fort Bridger .................................................................. 35
Bear River .................................................................. 36
Soda Springs ............................................................... 38
Steam Boat Spring ......................................................... 39
Fort Hall .................................................................. 43
Snake River ................................................................ 47
Hot Springs ............................................................... 48
Fort Boise ................................................................ 49
Powder River ............................................................. 59
Grand Round .............................................................. 53
Blue Mountains—Umatillo River ........................................ 56
Dr. Whitman ............................................................... 57
PUBLISHERS ADVERTISEMENT.

A particular account of Oregon city is given; the number of houses and inhabitants; the number and kinds of mechanical trades carried on; and the prices of commodities during the author's stay there.

The objects of natural curiosity on the route—the Haystack Tower—the Chimney Rock—Independence Rock—the Hot Springs—the Devil's Gate—the South Pass—the Soda Spring, and many others—are noted.

The work is enlivened with anecdotes of mountain-life—shooting buffalo—hunting bear—taking

I. Palmer made the ascent of one of the highest peaks of Mount Hood, almost alone, and with a very scanty supply of provisions. An extraordinary achievement, when the circumstances under which it was accomplished are taken into consideration.

In Cincinnati, January, 1847.

INDEX.

[As this work appears in the shape of a Journal, it was not thought expedient to divide it into Chapters. The following does not pretend to be a regular Table of Contents, but only to refer to the pages on which some of the most important incidents of Information, or Descriptions of Natural Curiosities, may be found.]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Arrival at the General Rendezvous, Independence, Mo.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Organization of a Company to travel to Oregon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrival at the Indian Country</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Election of Officers to conduct the company</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Big Vermilion, Blue River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Platte River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solitary Tower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chimney Rock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Entertainment given to a band of Indians, and Talk with the principal Chief</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fort Laramie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dalles of Platte River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Red Buttes, Independence Rock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet Water River, Devil's Gate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrival at the Summit of the Rocky Mountains</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Green River or Colorado</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fort Bridger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bear River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soda Springs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steam Boat Spring</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fort Hall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snake River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hot Springs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fort Bois</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Powder River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grand Round</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Mountains—Umatillo River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dr. Whitman</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HAVING concluded, from the best information I was able to obtain, that the Oregon Territory offers great inducements to emigrants, I determined to visit it with a view of satisfying myself in regard to it, and of ascertaining by personal observation whether its advantages were sufficient to warrant me in the effort to make it my future home. I started, accordingly, on the morning of the 16th of April, 1845, in company with Mr. Spencer Buckley. We expected to be joined by several young men from Rushville, Ind., but they all abandoned the enterprise, and gave us no other encouragement than their good wishes for our success and safety. I took leave of my family, friends and home, with a truly melancholy heart. I had long looked forward and suffered in imagination the pain of this anticipated separation; but I had not tasted of its realities, and none but those who have parted with a family under similar circumstances, can form any just conception of the depth and power of the emotions which pervaded my breast on that occasion. The undertaking before me was arduous. It might and doubtless would be attended with various and unknown difficulties, privations and dangers. A doubt arose in my mind, whether the advantages, which were expected to result from the trip, would be likely to compensate for the time and expense necessary to accomplish it: but I believed that I was right, hoped for the best, and pressed onward.

We were favoured with a pleasant day and good roads, which tended in some degree to dissipate the gloom which
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS

OVER THE

ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

Having concluded, from the best information I was able to obtain, that the Oregon Territory offers great inducements to emigrants, I determined to visit it with a view of satisfying myself in regard to it, and of ascertaining by personal observation whether its advantages were sufficient to warrant me in the effort to make it my future home. I started, accordingly, on the morning of the 16th of April, 1845, in company with Mr. Spencer Buckley. We expected to be joined by several young men from Rushville, Ind., but they all abandoned the enterprise, and gave us no other encouragement than their good wishes for our success and safety. I took leave of my family, friends and home, with a truly melancholy heart. I had long looked forward and suffered in imagination the pain of this anticipated separation; but I had not tasted of its realities, and none but those who have parted with a family under similar circumstances, can form any just conception of the depth and power of the emotions which pervaded my breast on that occasion. The undertaking before me was arduous. It might and doubtless would be attended with various and unknown difficulties, privations and dangers. A doubt arose in my mind, whether the advantages, which were expected to result from the trip, would be likely to compensate for the time and expense necessary to accomplish it: but I believed that I was right, hoped for the best, and pressed onward.

We were favoured with a pleasant day and good roads, which tended in some degree to dissipate the gloom which
had weighed down my spirits upon leaving home. Our day’s travel ended at Blue River, on the banks of which we encamped for the first time on the long and tedious journey before us.

April 17. Arrived at Indianapolis, in the afternoon, where we expected to meet a number of persons, who had expressed a determination to join the party. But here too, as in the case of our Rushville friends, we were doomed to meet disappointment—not one was found willing to join us in our expedition. After having had our horses well shod, (we traveled in an ordinary wagon drawn by two horses,) and having laid in a supply of medicines, we put up for the night.

April 18. We this day had a sample of what might be called the mishaps of travelers—an encounter with a wild animal, the first which we met in our journey. One of our horses becoming lame, we were obliged to trade him away, and received in exchange one so wild, that it required the greatest vigilance and exertion on our part to prevent him from running away with our whole concern. We reached Mount Meridian after a day’s journey of about thirty-four miles, during which we succeeded admirably in taming our wild horse.

April 24. Reached the Mississippi, opposite to St. Louis, having traveled daily, and made the best of our time after leaving Mount Meridian.

April 25. We made a few purchases this morning, consisting chiefly of Indian trinkets, tobacco, powder, lead, &c., and, soon after, resumed our journey upon the road to St. Charles, the seat of justice for St. Charles county. We reached this place at the close of the day, and encamped upon the banks of the Missouri, which appears to be about as wide as the Ohio at Cincinnati, in a fair stage of water; the current is quite strong; the water very thick and muddy. Here, we overtook a company of Germans, from St. Louis, who had started for California. The company consisted of four men, two women and three children; they traveled with a wagon drawn by six mules, and a cart drawn by two,—a very poor means of conveyance for such a long and tedious route. We traveled the same road until we reached Fort Hall.

April 27. We traveled thirty-one miles. The day was rainy and unpleasant. The country through which we passed is a rolling prairie: some parts of it are very well timbered. On account of the scarcity of springs, the people rely generally upon their supplies of rain water. There we were joined by a clever backwoodsman, by the name of Dodson, who was making the best of his lonely journey to join an emigrating party at Independence; upon his consenting to bear an equal share in our expenses and outfit at that place, we took him in, and traveled together.

April 28. We started this morning at sunrise, and traveled to Lake creek, a distance of six and a half miles. This stream was so much swollen, in consequence of the recent rains, that we were unable to ford it, and were forced to encamp upon its banks, and remain all day. While there, we were greatly annoyed by the wood-tick—an insect resembling, in size and in other respects, the sheep-tick. These insects, with which the bushes and even the ground seemed to be covered, fastened themselves with such tenacity upon our flesh, that when picking them off in the morning, the head would remain sticking fast to the skin, causing in most cases a painful wound.

April 29. We traveled about twenty-six miles, through a gently undulating country: the principal crops consisted of corn, oats, tobacco and some wheat. We passed through Williamsburg and Fulton. The latter town is the seat of justice for Callaway county.

April 30. We made an advance of about thirty miles through a well timbered country, and passed through Columbia, the seat of justice for Boone county. The town is pleasant and surrounded by a fertile and attractive country. We made our halt and encamped for the night, five miles westward of this town.

May 1. We started this morning at the usual hour, and after a ride of eight miles, reached and re-crossed the Missouri, at Rocheport, and continued our journey until night, passing through Booneville, the county seat of Cooper—a rich and fertile county, making in all a ride of twenty-six miles.

May 2. Passed through the town of Marshall, the seat of justice for Saline county. The town stands upon an elevated prairie, upon which may be found a few groves of shrubby timber. The country upon this [the west] side appeared to be much better supplied with water, than that upon the east side.

May 3. We traveled about twenty-eight miles, over a thinly
weighed down my spirits upon leaving home. Our day's
travel ended at Blue River, on the banks of which we en-
tered for the first time on the long and tedious journey be-
fore us. 

April 17. Arrived at Indianapolis, in the afternoon, where
we expected to meet a number of persons, who had expressed
determination to join the party. But here too, as in the
use of our Rushville friends, we were doomed to meet disap-
pointment—not one was found willing to join us in our expe-
dition. After having had our horses well shod, (we traveled
an ordinary wagon drawn by two horses,) and having laid
a supply of medicines, we put up for the night. 

April 18. We this day had a sample of what might be
lined the mishaps of travelers—an encounter with a wild an-
tal, the first which we met in our journey. One of our
irses becoming lame, we were obliged to trade him away, and
ceive in exchange one so wild, that it required the greatest
ilance and exertion on our part to prevent him from run-
ning away with our whole concern. We reached Mount
eridian after a day's journey of about thirty-four miles, du-
ging which we succeeded admirably in taming our wild horse. 

April 19. Reached the Mississippi, opposite to St. Louis,
ing traveled daily, and made the best of our time after
ving Mount Meridian. 

April 20. We traveled about twenty-six miles, through a
gently undulating country: the principal crops consisted of
corn, oats, tobacco and some wheat. We passed through
Williamsburgh and Fulton. The latter town is the seat of
justice for Cullaway county. 

April 21. We made an advance of about thirty miles
through a well timbered country, and passed through Colum-
bia, the seat of justice for Boone county. The town is pleasant
and surrounded by a fertile and attractive country. We made
our halt and encamped for the night, five miles westward of
this town. 

May 1. We started this morning at sunrise, and traveled
to Lute creek, a distance of six and a half miles. This stream
was so much swollen, in consequence of the recent rains, that
we were unable to ford it, and were forced to encamp upon its
banks, and remain all day. While there, we were greatly an-
noyed by the wood-tick—an insect resembling, in size and in
other respects, the sheep-tick. These insects, with which the
bushes and even the ground seemed to be covered, fastened
themselves with such tenacity upon our flesh, that when pick-
ing them off in the morning, the head would remain sticking
fast to the skin, causing in most cases a painful wound. 

May 2. We traveled about twenty-eight miles, through a
rolling prairie: some parts of it are very well timbered. On
account of the scarcity of springs, the people rely generally
upon their supplies of rain water. There we were joined by
a clever backwoodsman, by the name of Dodson, who was
making the best of his lonely journey to join an emigrating
party at Independence; upon his consenting to bear an equal
share in our expenses and outfit at that place, we took him in,
and traveled together. 

May 3. We traveled about twenty-eight miles, over a thinly
settled prairie country. The crops, cultivated generally by negroes, consisted of hemp, corn, oats, and a little wheat and tobacco. The soil appeared to be good, but the scarcity of timber will prove a serious barrier to a complete settlement of the country.

May 4. We traveled twenty-three miles this day, through a better improved and pleasanter part of Missouri, than any we have yet seen. The crops appeared well; there were fine orchards under successful cultivation. The country is well timbered, and there appears nothing to hinder it from becoming the seat of a dense and thriving population.

May 6. Reached Independence at nine o'clock A. M.; and as the main body of emigrants had left a few days previous, we hastily laid in our supplies, and at five o'clock P. M., pushed forward about two miles, and encamped upon the banks of a small creek, in company with four wagons, bound for Oregon. From one of the wagons they drew forth a large jug of whiskey, and before bed-time all the men were completely intoxicated. In the crowd was a mountaineer, who gave us a few lessons in the first chapter of a life among the mountains. At midnight, when all were quiet, I wrapped myself in my blanket, laid down under an oak tree, and began to realize that I was on my journey to Oregon.

May 7. After traveling about fifteen miles we halted and procured an extra set of horse-shoes, and a few additional wagon bows. The main body of the emigrants is twenty-five miles in advance of us: we have now passed out of Missouri, and are traveling in an Indian country—most of which is a rolling prairie.

May 8. We started at seven o'clock, A. M. and traveled about twenty miles. Towards evening we overtook an emigrating company, consisting of thirty-eight wagons, with about one thousand head of loose cattle, all under the direction of a Mr. Brown. We passed this company, expecting to overtake a large herd of wild Indian horses, among which were our two mules. The scene was wild, romantic and exciting. The race was untrammeled by any of those arbitrary and useless rules with which the "knights of the turf" encumber their races, and was pursued on both sides, for a noble purpose; it was to decide between the rights of property on one side, and the rights of liberty on the other. The contest was for a long time doubtful; but the herd finally succeeded in winning the race, and poor Buckley and Dodson were compelled to yield; the former having lost his reputation as a sportsman, and his team; and both had ruined the character of their course, in suffering them to be beaten. Sad and dispirited, they returned to camp, where, after a short consultation, it was unanimously resolved,—inasmuch as there was no other alternative—to suffer the mules freely and forever to enjoy the enlarged liberty which they had so nobly won. The day was nearly spent, but we harnessed up our teams, and traveled four miles, to the crossing of a creek, where we encamped for the night.

May 9. We traveled twenty-three miles this day, through a better improved and pleasanter part of Missouri, than any we have yet seen. The crops appeared well; there were fine orchards under successful cultivation. The country is well timbered, and there appears nothing to hinder it from becoming the seat of a dense and thriving population.

May 10. Re-considered our resolution of last evening, and spent the morning looking for the mules—re-adopted the same resolution, for the same reason, and then resumed our journey.

We advanced about eighteen miles through a very fertile and well watered country, and passing along the banks of the Wallrusha, extending from which, about two miles in width,
The crops, cultivated generally by oes, consisted of hemp, corn, oats, and a little wheat and co. The soil appeared to be good, but the scarcity of water will prove a serious barrier to a complete settlement of the country.

We traveled twenty-three miles this day, through an improved and pleasant part of Missouri, than any have yet seen. The crops appeared well; there were orchards under successful cultivation. The country is timbered, and there appears nothing to hinder it from becoming the seat of a dense and thriving population.

Reached Independence at nine o'clock A. M.; as the main body of emigrants had left a few days previously, we hastily laid in our supplies, and at five o'clock P. M. pushed forward about two miles, and encamped upon the west bank of a small creek, in company with four wagons, bound for Oregon. From one of the wagons they drew forth a large barrel of whiskey, and before bed-time all the men were comically intoxicated. In the crowd was a mountaineer, who gave a few lessons in the first chapter of a life among the mountains. At midnight, when all were quiet, I wrapped myself in my blanket, laid down under an oak tree, and began to realize that I was on my journey to Oregon.

After traveling about fifteen miles we halted and hired an extra set of horse-shoes, and a few additional wabows. The main body of the emigrants is twenty-five in advance of us; we have now passed out of Missouri, and are traveling in an Indian country—most of which is a prairie.

We started at seven o'clock, A. M. and traveled at twenty miles. Towards evening we overtook an emigration company, consisting of thirty-eight wagons, with about one hundred head of loose cattle, all under the direction of a Mr. Brown. We passed this company, expecting to overtake a company of about one hundred wagons, with about one hundred head of loose cattle, all under the direction of Mr. Brown. Soon after we passed the company, expecting to overtake a company of about one hundred wagons, which were not in sight, by the light of the moon. The night, however, became so dark that we were compelled to encamp upon the prairie. Soon after we passed the company, we were unable to find our camp, until the night had far advanced; and when we finally reached it, it required all my logic, supported by the positive testimony of Buckley, to convince Dodson that we were actually there.

At daylight, Dodson and I resumed the search for our lost stock. After a fatiguing tramp of several hours, I came upon one of the mules, which had been ridden by the herd. Dodson was unsuccessful, and returned to camp before me; during our absence, however, the herd had strolled near the camp, and Buckley had succeeded in taking our two horses. Having taken some refreshments, we started again in search of the lost animals. As I was returning to camp, hopeless, weary and hungry, I saw at a distance Dodson and Buckley mounted upon our two horses, and giving chase to the herd of Indian horses, among which were our two mules. The scene was wild, romantic and exciting. The race was untrammeled by any of those arbitrary and useless rules with which the "knights of the turf" encumber their races, and was pursued on both sides, for a nobler purpose; it was to decide between the rights of property on the one side, and the rights of liberty on the other. The contest was for a long time doubtful; but the herd finally succeeded in winning the race. Dodson was unsuccessful, and returned to camp, where, after a short consultation, it was unanimously resolved—to suffer the mules freely and forever to enjoy the enlarged liberty which they had so nobly won.
we discovered a fine bottom covered with heavy bur oak and black walnut timber. After passing through this bottom, the trail strikes into a level and beautiful prairie, and crossing it—a distance of four miles—rises gradually to the ridge between the Walkarusha and the Caw, or Kansas river. We encamped upon the ridge, in full view of the two streams, which at this place are from six to eight miles apart. The banks of both streams, as far as can be seen, are lined, either way, with excellent timber; the country rises gradually from the streams, for fifteen or twenty miles, with alternate forests and prairies, presenting to the eye a truly splendid scene. I noticed here almost a countless number of mounds, in different directions—some covered with timber, others with long grass. The Caw or Kansas Indians dwell along these streams. Through this part of the route there are two trails, uniting near our camp; the difference in the distance is small.

May 11. We traveled about twenty miles, and passed a company of twenty-eight wagons. The road runs upon the ridge, which after a distance of ten or twelve miles becomes a broad rolling prairie. As night came on, we came up with the company of one hundred wagons which we were in pursuit of: they were encamped upon the banks of a small brook, four miles from the Kansas, into which it empties. We joined this company. At dark the guard was stationed, who becoming tired of their monotonous round of duty, amused themselves by shooting several dogs, and by so doing excited no small tumult in the company, which after some exertion on the part of the more orderly portion was quelled, and tranquility restored.

May 12. We traveled about four miles to Caw or Kansas river. This is a muddy stream, of about two hundred and fifty yards in width. We were obliged to be ferried over it in a flat boat; and so large was our company, and so slowly did the ferrymen carry on the necessary operations, that darkness overtook us before half the wagons had crossed the stream. Fearing molestation from the numerous Indians who were prowling about, we were compelled to keep a strong guard around our camp, and especially around our cattle; and when all the preliminaries had been arranged, we betook ourselves to rest; but our tranquility was soon interrupted by one of the most terrific thunder storms that I ever witnessed. It appeared to me that the very elements had broken loose, and that each was engaging madly in a desperate struggle for the mastery. All was confusion in our camp. The storm had so frightened the cattle, that they were perfectly furious and ungovernable; rushed through the guard, and dashed forward over the country before us: nothing could be done to secure them, and we were obliged to allow them to have out their race, and endeavor to guard our camp.

May 13. Early this morning we succeeded in finding taking possession of our cattle, and by noon all our wagons had crossed the river. Soon after we took up our line of march, and after advancing about three miles, encamped the banks of Big Soldier creek, for the purpose of organizing the company by an election of officers; the officers then having been elected to serve only until the company should reach this place. It was decided, when at Independence, here there should be a thorough and complete organization. Great interest had been manifested in regard to the matter while upon the road; but now when we had reached the and the period for attending to the matter earnestly had rived, the excitement was intense. The most important of the officers to be elected were the pilot and captain of the company. There were two candidates for the office of pilot—one, a Mr. Adams, from Independence, the other a Mr. Meek, from same place. Mr. Adams had once been as far west as Laramie, had in his possession Gilpin's Notes, had engaged a Spaniard, who had traveled over the whole route, to accompany him, and moreover had been conspicuously instrumental in producing the "Oregon fever." In case the company would elect him pilot, and pay him five hundred dollars, in advance, he would bind himself to pilot them to Fort Vancouver.

Mr. Meek, an old mountaineer, had spent several years a trader and trapper, among the mountains, and had once been through to Fort Vancouver; he proposed to pilot us through for two hundred and fifty dollars, thirty of which were to be paid in advance, and the balance when we arrived at Fort Vancouver. A motion was then made to postpone the election to the next day. While we were considering the matter, Mr. Meek came running into the camp, and informed us that Indians were driving away our cattle. This intelligence caused the utmost confusion: motions and propositions, candidacy and their special friends, were alike disregarded; rifles were grasped, and listeners hastily mounted, and away we galloped in pursuit. Our two thousand head of cattle were now scattered over the prairie, at a distance of four or five miles from the camp.
May 13. Early this morning we succeeded in finding and taking possession of our cattle, and by noon all our wagons had crossed the river. Soon after we took up our line of march, and after advancing about three miles, encamped near the banks of Big Soldier creek, for the purpose of organizing the company by an election of officers; the officers then acting having been elected to serve only until the company should reach this place. It was decided, when at Independence, that here there should be a thorough and complete organization. Great interest had been manifested in regard to the matter while upon the road; but now when we had reached the spot and the period for attending to the matter in earnest had arrived, the excitement was intense. The most important officers to be elected were the pilot and captain of the company. There were two candidates for the office of pilot—one, a Mr. Adams, from Independence, the other a Mr. Meek, from the same place. Mr. Adams had once been as far west as Fort Laramie, had in his possession Gilpin’s Notes, had engaged a Spaniard, who had traveled over the whole route, to accompany him, and moreover had been conspicuously instrumental in producing the “Oregon fever.” In case the company would elect him pilot, and pay him five hundred dollars, in advance, he would bind himself to pilot them to Fort Vancouver. Mr. Meek, an old mountaineer, had spent several years as a trader and trapper, among the mountains, and had once been through to Fort Vancouver; he proposed to pilot us through for two hundred and fifty dollars, thirty of which were to be paid in advance, and the balance when we arrived at Fort Vancouver. A motion was then made to postpone the election to the next day. While we were considering the motion, Meek came running into the camp, and informed us that the Indians were driving away our cattle. This intelligence caused the utmost confusion: motions and propositions, candidates and their special friends, were alike disregarded; rifles were grasped, and horses were hastily mounted, and away we all galloped in pursuit. Our two thousand head of cattle were now scattered over the prairie, at a distance of four or five miles from the camp.

de, that they were perfectly furious and ungovernable, and rushed through the guard, and dashed forward over the country before us: nothing could be done to secure them, and we were obliged to allow them to have out their race, and endeavor to guard our camp.

May 11. We traveled about twenty miles, and passed a spany of twenty-eight wagons. The road runs upon the prairie, which after a distance of ten or twelve miles becomes a rolling prairie. As night came on, we came up with the spany of one hundred wagons which we were in pursuit of: were encamped upon the banks of a small brook, four miles from the Kansas, into which it empties. We joined this spany. At dark the guard was stationed, who becoming of their monotonous round of duty, amused themselves by betting several dogs, and by so doing excited no small tumult in the company, which after some exertion on the part of the officers having been elected to serve only until the company should reach this place, the excitement was intense. The most important officers to be elected were the pilot and captain of the company. There were two candidates for the office of pilot—one, a Mr. Adams, from Independence, the other a Mr. Meek, from the same place. Mr. Adams had once been as far west as Fort Laramie, had in his possession Gilpin’s Notes, had engaged a Spaniard, who had traveled over the whole route, to accompany him, and moreover had been conspicuously instrumental in producing the “Oregon fever.” In case the company would elect him pilot, and pay him five hundred dollars, in advance, he would bind himself to pilot them to Fort Vancouver. Mr. Meek, an old mountaineer, had spent several years as a trader and trapper, among the mountains, and had once been through to Fort Vancouver; he proposed to pilot us through for two hundred and fifty dollars, thirty of which were to be paid in advance, and the balance when we arrived at Fort Vancouver. A motion was then made to postpone the election to the next day. While we were considering the motion, Meek came running into the camp, and informed us that the Indians were driving away our cattle. This intelligence caused the utmost confusion: motions and propositions, candidates and their special friends, were alike disregarded; rifles were grasped, and horses were hastily mounted, and away we all galloped in pursuit. Our two thousand head of cattle were now scattered over the prairie, at a distance of four or five miles from the camp.

des, that they were perfectly furious and ungovernable, and rushed through the guard, and dashed forward over the country before us: nothing could be done to secure them, and we were obliged to allow them to have out their race, and endeavor to guard our camp.

May 11. We traveled about twenty miles, and passed a spany of twenty-eight wagons. The road runs upon the prairie, which after a distance of ten or twelve miles becomes a rolling prairie. As night came on, we came up with the spany of one hundred wagons which we were in pursuit of: were encamped upon the banks of a small brook, four miles from the Kansas, into which it empties. We joined this spany. At dark the guard was stationed, who becoming of their monotonous round of duty, amused themselves by betting several dogs, and by so doing excited no small tumult in the company, which after some exertion on the part of the officers having been elected to serve only until the company should reach this place, the excitement was intense. The most important officers to be elected were the pilot and captain of the company. There were two candidates for the office of pilot—one, a Mr. Adams, from Independence, the other a Mr. Meek, from the same place. Mr. Adams had once been as far west as Fort Laramie, had in his possession Gilpin’s Notes, had engaged a Spaniard, who had traveled over the whole route, to accompany him, and moreover had been conspicuously instrumental in producing the “Oregon fever.” In case the company would elect him pilot, and pay him five hundred dollars, in advance, he would bind himself to pilot them to Fort Vancouver.
About two miles from camp, in full view, up the prairie, was a small Indian village; the greater part of our enraged people, with the hope of hearing from the lost cattle, drove rapidly forward to this place. As they approached the village, the poor Indians were seen running to and fro, in great dismay—their women and children skulking about and hiding themselves,—while the chiefs came forward, greeted our party kindly, and by signs offered to smoke the pipe of peace, and engage with them in trade. On being charged with the theft of our cattle, they firmly asserted their innocence; and such was their conduct, that the majority of the party was convinced they had been wrongfully accused: but one poor fellow, who had just returned to the village, and manifested great alarm upon seeing so many “pale faces,” was taken; and failing to prove his innocence, was hurried away to camp and placed under guard. Meanwhile, after the greater part of the company had returned to camp, and the captain had assembled the judges, the prisoner was arraigned at the bar for trial, and the solemn interrogatory, “Are you guilty or not guilty,” was propounded to him: but to this, his only answer was—a grunt, the import of which the honorable court not being able clearly to comprehend, his trial was formally commenced and duly carried through. The evidence brought forward against him not being sufficient to sustain the charge, he was fully acquitted; and, when released, “split” for his wigwam in the village. After the excitement had in some degree subsided, and the affair was calmly considered, it was believed by most of us that the false alarm in regard to the Indians had been raised with the design of breaking up or postponing the election. If such was the design, it succeeded admirably.

Immediately after breakfast, the camp was assembled, and proceeded to the election of officers, and the business of organization. The election resulted in the choice of S. L. Meek, as pilot, and Doctor P. Welch, formerly of Indiana, as captain, with a host of subalterns; such as lieutenants, judges, sergeants, &c.

After these matters had been disposed of, we harnessed up our teams and traveled about five miles, and encamped with Big Soldier creek on our right hand and Caw river on our left.

The next day we were delayed in crossing Big Soldier creek, on account of the steepness of its banks; and advanced only twelve miles through a prairie country. Here sixteen wagons separated from us, and we were joined by fifteen others.

May 17. We traveled eighteen miles over a high, rolling prairie, and encamped on the banks of Little Vermillion creek, in sight of a Caw village. The principal chief resides at this village. Our camp here replenished their stores; and, though these Indians may be a set of beggarly thieves, they conducted themselves honorably in their dealings with us; view of which we raised for their benefit a contribution of tobacco, powder, lead, &c., and received in return many good wishes for a pleasant and successful journey. After leaving them, we traveled about twelve miles over a fertile prairie, the evening, after we had encamped and taken our supper, wedding was attended to with peculiar interest.

May 19. This day our camp did not rise. A growing spirit of dissatisfaction had prevailed since the election; there were a great number of disappointed candidates, who were unwilling to submit to the will of the majority; and to stop a degree had a disorderly spirit been manifested, that it was deemed expedient to divide the company. Accordingly, it was mutually agreed upon, to form, from the whole body, three companies; and that, while each company should select its own officers and manage its internal affairs, the pilot, Capt. Welsh, who had been elected by the whole company, should retain their posts, and travel with the company; and that, while each company should take its turn in traveling in advance, for a week at a time. A proposition was then made and acceded to, which provided that a collection of funds, with which to pay the pilot, should be made previous to the separation, and placed in the hands of some person to be chosen by the whole, as treasurer, who should give bonds, with approved security, for the fulfillment of his duty.

A treasurer was accordingly chosen, who after giving his necessary bond, collected about one hundred and ninety dollars of the money promised; some refused to pay, and others had no money in their possession. All these and similar matters having been satisfactorily arranged, the separation took place, and the companies proceeded to the election of necessary officers. The company to which I had attached myself, consisting of thirty wagons, insisted that I should officiate as their captain, and with some reluctance I consented. We dispensed with many of the officers and formalities with
About two miles from camp, in full view, up the prairie, was a small Indian village; the greater part of our enraged people, with the hope of hearing from the lost cattle, drove rapidly forward to this place. As they approached the village, the poor Indians were seen running to and fro, in great dismay—their women and children skulking about and hiding themselves, while the chiefs came forward, greeted our party kindly, and by signs offered to smoke the pipe of peace, and engage with them in trade. On being charged with the theft of our cattle, they firmly asserted their innocence; and such was their conduct, that the majority of the party was convinced they had been wrongfully accused: but one poor fellow, who had just returned to the village, and manifested great alarm upon seeing so many "pale faces," was taken; and failing to prove his innocence, was hurried away to camp and placed under guard. Meanwhile, after the greater part of the company had returned to camp, and the captain had assembled the judges, the prisoner was arraigned at the bar for trial, and unwilling to submit to the will of the majority; and to such a degree had a disorderly spirit been manifested, that it was deemed expedient to divide the company. Accordingly, it was mutually agreed upon, to form, from the whole body, three companies; and that, while each company should select its own officers and manage its internal affairs, the pilot, and Capt. Welsh, who had been elected by the whole company, should retain their posts, and travel with the company in advance. It was also arranged, that each company should take its turn in traveling in advance, for a week at a time. A proposition was then made and acceded to, which provided that a collection of funds, with which to pay the pilot, should be made previous to the separation, and placed in the hands of some person to be chosen by the whole, as treasurer, who should give bonds, with approved security, for the fulfillment of his duty.

A treasurer was accordingly chosen, who after giving the necessary bond, collected about one hundred and ninety dollars of the money promised; some refused to pay, and others had no money in their possession. All these and similar matters having been satisfactorily arranged, the separation took place, and the companies proceeded to the election of the necessary officers. The company to which I had attached myself, consisting of thirty wagons, insisted that I should officiate as their captain, and with some reluctance I consented. We dispensed with many of the officers and formalities which wagons separated from us, and we were joined by fifteen others.

May 17. We traveled eighteen miles over a high, rolling prairie, and encamped on the banks of Little Vermillion creek, in sight of a Caw village. The principal chief resides at this village. Our camp here replenished their stores; and, although we raised for their benefit a contribution of tobacco, powder, lead, &c., and received in return many good wishes for a pleasant and successful journey. After leaving them, we traveled about twelve miles over a fertile prairie. In the evening, after we had encamped and taken our supper, a wedding was attended to with peculiar interest.

May 19. This day our camp did not rise. A growing spirit of dissatisfaction had prevailed since the election; there were a great number of disappointed candidates, who were unwilling to submit to the will of the majority; and to such a degree had a disorderly spirit been manifested, that it was deemed expedient to divide the company. Accordingly, it was mutually agreed upon, to form, from the whole body, three companies; and such was the design, it succeeded admirably.

May 14. Immediately after breakfast, the camp was assembled, and proceeded to the election of officers and the business of organization. The election resulted in the choice of S. L. Meek, as pilot, and Doctor P. Welch, formerly of Indiana, as captain, with a host of subalterns; such as lieutenants, judges, sergeants, &c.

After these matters had been disposed of, we harnessed up our teams and traveled about five miles, and encamped with Big Soldier creek on our right hand and Caw river on our left. The next day we were delayed in crossing Big Soldier creek, on account of the steepness of its banks; and advanced only twelve miles through a prairie country. Here sixteen
existed in the former company, and after adopting certain regulations respecting the government of the company, and settling other necessary preliminaries, we retired to rest for the night.

May 20. We have this day traveled fifteen miles, through a prairie country, with occasionally a small grove along the streams.

May 22. Yesterday after moving thirteen miles we crossed Big Vermilion, and encamped a mile beyond its west bank; we found a limestone country, quite hilly, indeed almost mountainous. To-day we have crossed Bee, and Big Blue creeks; the latter stream is lined with oak, walnut, and hickory. We encamped two and a half miles west of it. During the night it rained very hard. Our cattle became frightened and all ran away.

May 23. Made to-day but eight miles. Our pilot notified us that this would be our last opportunity to procure timber for axle trees, wagon tongues, &c., and we provided a supply of this important material. Our cattle were all found.

May 25. Early this morning we were passed by Col. Kearney and his party of dragoons, numbering about three hundred. They have with them nineteen wagons drawn by mules, and drive fifty head of cattle and twenty-five head of sheep. They go to the South Pass of the Rocky Mountains. Our travel of to-day and yesterday is thirty-two miles, during which we have crossed several small streams, skirted by trees. The soil looks fertile.

May 26. Overtook Capt. Welsh's company to-day. We passed twelve miles through a rolling prairie region, and encamped on Little Sandy.

May 27. As it was now the turn of our company to travel in advance, we were joined by Capt. Welsh and our pilot. The country is of the same character with that we passed through on yesterday, and is highly adapted to the purpose of settlement, having a good soil, and streams well lined with timber.

May 31. In the afternoon of the 28th we struck the Republican fork of Blue River, along which for fifty miles lay the route we were traveling. Its banks afford oak, ash and hickory, and often open out into wide and fertile bottoms. Here and there we observed cotton wood and willow. The pea vine grows wild, in great abundance on the bottoms. The pea is smaller than our common garden pea and afforded us a pleasant vegetable. We saw also a few wild turkeys. To-day we reached a point where a trail turns from this stream, a distance of twenty-five miles, to the Platte or Nebraska river. We followed this road, and some nine or ten miles beyond this trail, we made our last encampment on the Republican Fork.

June 1. We set out at the usual hour and crossed over country to Platte river; having measured the road with a chain, we ascertained the distance to be eighteen and a half miles, from our encampment of last night. It is all a rolling prairie; and in one spot, we found in pools a little standing water. Some two miles before reaching the Platte bottom, marshy spot, occasioned by the overflow of the river, exposed an island covered with timber, to which we were obliged to go through the shallows of the river for fuel, as the main land is entirely destitute of trees. Near us the Platte bottom is thirty and a half miles wide, covered with excellent grass, which cattle ate greedily, being attracted by a salt like substance which covers the grass and lies sprinkled on the surface of the ground. We observed large herds of antelope in our travel to-day. In the evening it rained very hard.

June 2. Our week of advance traveling being expired, we resolved to make a short drive, select a suitable spot, and by keeping the left hand road, to reach a marshy spot, occasioned by the overflow of the river, opposite an island covered with timber, to which we were obliged to go through the shallow of the river for fuel, as the main land is entirely destitute of trees. Near us the Platte bottom is thirty and a half miles wide, covered with excellent grass, which cattle ate greedily, being attracted by a salt like substance which covers the grass and lies sprinkled on the surface of the ground. We observed large herds of antelope in our travel to-day. In the evening it rained very hard.
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

ised in the former company, and after adopting certain
gulations respecting the government of the company, and
other necessary preliminaries, we retired to rest for
ight.

May 20. We have this day traveled fifteen miles, through
rairie country, with occasionally a small grove along the
ears.

May 22. Yesterday after moving thirteen miles we cross-
Big Vermillion, and encamped a mile beyond its west bank;
found a limestone country, quite hilly, indeed almost moun-
tous. To-day we have crossed Bee, and Big Blue creeks;
other stream is lined with oak, walnut, and hickory. We
amped two and a half miles west of it. During the night
ained very hard. Our cattle became frightened and all
away.

May 23. Made to-day but eight-miles. Our pilot notified
that this would be our last opportunity to procure timber
axle trees, wagon tongues, &c., and we provided a supply
this important material. Our cattle were all found.

May 25. Early this morning we were passed by Col.
army and his party of dragoons, numbering a
head. They have with them nineteen wagons drawn by
es, and drive fifty head of cattle and twenty-five head of
ers. They go to the South Pass of the Rocky Mountains.

June 1. We set out at the usual hour and crossed over the
country to Platte river; having measured the road with the
rainbow, we ascertained the distance to be eighteen and a half
miles, from our encampment of last night. It is all a rolling
rairie; and in one spot, we found in pools a little standing
ater. Some two miles before reaching the Platte bottom the
prairie is extremely rough; and as far as the eye can reach up
down that river, it is quite sandy. We encamped near a
marshy spot, occasioned by the overflow of the river, opposite
an island covered with timber, to which we were obliged to
go through the shallows of the river for fuel, as the main land is
entirely destitute of trees. Near us the Platte bottom is three
and a half miles wide, covered with excellent grass, which our
cattle ate greedily, being attracted by a salt like substance
which covers the grass and lies sprinkled on the surface of the
ground. We observed large herds of antelope in our travel of
to-day. In the evening it rained very hard.

June 2. Our week of advance traveling being expired, we
resolved to make a short drive, select a suitable spot, and lay
by for washing. We accordingly encamped about six miles
up Platte river. As I had been elected captain but for two
weeks, and my term was now expired, a new election was
held, which resulted in the choice of the same person. The
 captain, Welsh, who was originally elected by all the compa-
nies, had been with us one week, and some dissatisfaction was
felt, by our company, at the degree of authority he seemed
disposed to exercise. We found, too, that it was bad policy
to require the several companies to wait for each other;-
our supply of provision was considered barely sufficient for
the journey, and it behoved us make the best use of our time.
At present one of the companies was supposed to be two or
three days travel in the rear. We adopted a resolution desir-
ing the several companies to abandon the arrangement that re-
quired each to delay for the others; and that each company
should have the use of the pilot according to its turn. Our
proposition was not, for the present, accepted by the other
companies. While we were at our washing encampment one
pleasant vegetable. We saw also a few wild turkeys. To-day
we reached a point where a trail turns from this stream, a dis-
tance of twenty-five miles, to the Platte or Nebraska river.
We kept the left hand route, and some nine or ten miles be-
yond this trail, we made our last encampment on the Republic
Fork.

May 20. We have this day traveled fifteen miles, through
rairie country, with occasionally a small grove along the
ears.

May 22. Yesterday after moving thirteen miles we cross-
Big Vermillion, and encamped a mile beyond its west bank;
found a limestone country, quite hilly, indeed almost moun-
tous. To-day we have crossed Bee, and Big Blue creeks;
other stream is lined with oak, walnut, and hickory. We
amped two and a half miles west of it. During the night
ained very hard. Our cattle became frightened and all
away.
of the companies passed us, the other still remaining in the rear.

June 3. Having traveled about eight miles, we halted at noon, making short drives, to enable the rear company to join us. We have no tidings of it as yet. We met seventy-five or eighty Pawnee Indians returning from their spring hunt.

June 5. Yesterday we traveled about twelve miles, passing captain Stephens, with his advance company. To-day we traveled about the same distance, suffering Stephens' company to pass us. At noon they were delayed by the breaking of an axletree of one of their wagons, and we again passed them, greatly to their offence. They refused to accede to our terms, and we determined to act on our own responsibility. We therefore dissolved our connection with the other companies; and thenceforward acted independently of them.

June 6. We advanced twenty miles to-day. We find a good road, but an utter absence of ordinary fuel. We are compelled to substitute for it buffalo dung, which burns freely.

June 7. We find in our sixteen miles travel to-day that the grass is very poor in the Platte bottoms, having been devoured by the buffalo herds. These bottoms are from two to four miles in width, and are intersected, at every variety of interval, by paths made by the buffalo, from the bluffs to the river. These paths are remarkable in their appearance, being about fifteen inches wide, and four inches deep, and worn into the soil as smoothly as they could be cut with a spade.

We formed our encampment on the bank of the river, with three emigrating companies within as many miles of us; two above and one below; one of fifty-two wagons, one of thirteen, and one of forty-three—ours having thirty-seven. We find our cattle growing lame, and most of the company are occupied in attempting to remedy the lameness. The prairie having been burnt, dry, sharp stubs of clootted grass remain, which are very hard, and wear and irritate the feet of the cattle. The foot becomes dry and feverish, and cracks in the opening of the hoof. In this opening the rough blades of grass and dirt collect, and the foot generally festers, and swells very much. Our mode of treating it was, to wash the foot with strong soap suds, scrape or cut away all the diseased flesh, and then pour boiling pitch or tar upon the sore. If applied early this remedy will cure. Should the heel become worn out, apply tar or pitch, and singe with a hot iron. At our encampment to-night we have abundance of wood for fuel.

June 8. We advanced to-day about twelve miles, bottom near our camp is narrow, but abounds in timber, being covered with ash; it, however, affords poor grazing. So as we have traveled along the Platte, we find numerous islands in the river, and some of them quite large. In the evening a young man, named Foster, was wounded by accidental discharge of a gun. The loaded weapon, which its owner had neglected to remove the cap, was placed at the tail of a wagon; as some one was taking out a cloth, the gun was knocked down, and went off. The passed through a spoke of the wagon-wheel, struck the felt, and glanced. Foster was walking some two rods from wagon, when the half spent ball struck him in the back, the spine; and, entering between the skin and the ribs, came out about three inches from where it entered, making merely a flesh wound. A small fragment of the ball had lodged in his arm.

June 9. The morning is rainy. To-day we passed Phens' company, which passed us on yesterday. Our divisions are all healed; and they have decided to act upon plan.

June 10. Yesterday we traveled fifteen miles; to-day the same distance. We find the grazing continues poor. To-day in a large town. These singular communities may be seen often, on the banks of the Platte, occupying various areas, from one to five hundred acres. The one in question covered some two hundred or three hundred acres. The prairie-dog is something larger than a common sized gray squirrel, of a dun color; the head resembles that of a bull dog: the tail is about one inches in length. Their food is prairie grass. Like rats, they burrow in the ground, throwing out heaps of earth; often large stones, which remain at the mouth of their hole. The entrance to their burrows is about four inches in diameter, and runs obliquely into the earth about three feet, where holes ramify in every direction and connect with each other on every side. Some kind of police seems to be observed among them; for at the approach of man, one of the dogs run to the entrance of a burrow, and, squatting down, utter a shrill bark. At once, the smaller part of the community retreat to their holes, while numbers of the larger dogs, squat, like the first, at their doors, and unite in the bark. A near approach drives them all under ground. It is sin
the companies passed us, the other still remaining in the

time. Having traveled about eight miles, we halted at
n, making short drives, to enable the rear company to join
we have no tidings of it as yet. We met seventy-five
igh Pawnee Indians returning from their spring hunt.

time. Yesterday we traveled about twelve miles, passing
bain Stephens, with his advance company. To-day we
led about the same distance, suffering Stephens' company
ass us. At noon they were delayed by the breaking of an
ree of one of their wagons, and we again passed them,
y to their offence. They refused to accede to our terms,
etermined to act on our own responsibility. We
vere dissolved our connection with the other companies,
thereafter acted independently of them.
time. We advanced twenty miles to-day. We find a
road, but an utter absence of ordinary fuel. We are
elled to substitute for it buffalo dung, which burns freely.

time. We find in our sixteen miles travel to-day that
grass is very poor in the Platte bottoms, having been de-
ed by the buffalo herds. These bottoms are from two to
iles in width, and are intersected, at every variety of
val, by paths made by the buffaloes, from the bluffs to the
. These paths are remarkable in their appearance, being
fteen inches wide, and four inches deep, and worn into
i as smoothly as they could be cut with a spade.

formed our encampment on the bank of the river, with
emigrating companies within as many miles of us; two
and one below; one of fifty-two wagons, one of thirteen,
one of forty-three—ours having thirty-seven. We find
attle growing lame, and most of the company are occu-
in attempting to remedy the lameness. The prairie having
urnt, dry, sharp stubs of clotted grass remain, which are
ard, and wear and irritate the feet of the cattle. The
becomes dry and feverish, and cracks in the opening of
of. In this opening the rough blades of grass and dirt,
, and the foot generally fester, and swells very much.
mode of treating it was, to wash the foot with strong soap,
rape or cut away all the diseased flesh, and then pour
ng pitch or tar upon the sore. If applied early this reme-
dure. Should the heel become worn out, apply tar or
, and singe with a hot iron. At our encampment to-night
ave abundance of wood for fuel.

THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

June 8. We advanced to-day about twelve miles. The
ottom near our camp is narrow, but abounds in timber, being
covered with ash; it, however, affords poor grazing. So far
as we have traveled along the Platte, we find numerous
lands in the river, and some of them quite large. In the
vening a young man, named Foster, was wounded by the
ncidental discharge of a gun. The loaded weapon, from
ich its owner had neglected to remove the cap, was placed
at the tail of a wagon; as some one was taking out a tent-
cloth, the gun was knocked down, and went off. The ball
passed through a spoke of the wagon-wheel, struck the felloe,
and glanced. Foster was walking some two rods from the
agon, when the half spent ball struck him in the back, near
he spine; and, entering between the skin and the ribs, came
out about three inches from where it entered, making merely
 flesh wound. A small fragment of the ball had lodged in
his arm.

June 9. The morning is rainy. To-day we passed Step-
ens' company, which passed us on yesterday. Our dissen-
sions are all healed; and they have decided to act upon our
plan.

June 10. Yesterday we traveled fifteen miles; to-day the
same distance. We find the grazing continues poor. In
getting to our encampment, we passed through a large dog
-town. These singular communities may be seen often, along
the banks of the Platte, occupying various areas, from one to
five hundred acres. The one in question covered some two
hundred or three hundred acres. The prairie-dog is some-
thing larger than a common sized gray squirrel, of a dun color;
the head resembles that of a bull dog: the tail is about three
inches in length. Their food is prairie grass. Like rabbits,
they burrow in the ground, throwing out heaps of earth, and
often large stones, which remain at the mouth of their holes.
The entrance to their burrows is about four inches in diameter,
and runs obliquely into the earth about three feet, when the
holes ramify in every direction and connect with each other
on every side. Some kind of policeman seems to be observed
among them; for at the approach of man, one of the dogs will
run to the entrance of a burrow, and, squatting down, utter a
shriek bark. At once, the smaller part of the community will
retreat to their holes, while numbers of the larger dogs will
squat, like the first, at their doors, and unite in the barking.
A near approach drives them all under ground. It is singular,
but true, that the little screech-owl and the rattlesnake keep
them company in their burrows. I have frequently seen the
owls, but not the snake, with them. The mountaineers, how-
ever, inform me, that they often catch all three in the same
hole. The dog is eaten by the Indians, with quite a relish;
and often by the mountaineers. I am not prepared to speak
of its qualities as an article of food.

During the night, a mule, belonging to a Mr. Risley, of our
company, broke from its tether, and in attempting to secure it,
its owner was repeatedly shot at by the guard; but, fortu-
nately, was not hit. He had run from his tent without having
been perceived by the guard, and was crawling over the
ground, endeavoring to seize the trail rope, which was tied
to his mule's neck. The guard mistook him for an Indian,
trying to steal horses, and called to him several times; but a
high wind blowing he did not hear. The guard leveled and
fired, but his gun did not go off. Another guard, standing
near, presented his piece and fired; the cap burst, without
discharging the load. The first guard, by this time prepared,
fired a second time, without effect. By this time the camp
was roused, and nearly all seized their fire-arms, when we
discovered that the supposed Indian was one of our own party.

We regarded it as providential that the man escaped, as the
guard was a good shot, and his mark was not more than eighty
yards distant. This incident made us somewhat more cautious
about leaving the camp, without notifying the guard.

June 11. To-day we traveled ten or twelve miles. Six
miles brought us to the lower crossing of Platte river, which
is five or six miles above the forks, and where the high ground
commences between the two streams. There is a trail which
turns over the bluff to the left; we however took the right,
and crossed the river. The south fork is at this place about
one fourth of a mile wide, and from one to three feet deep, with
a sandy bottom, which made the fording so heavy that we
were compelled to double teams. The water through the day
is warm; but as the nights are cool, it is quite cool enough in
the morning. On the west bank of the river was encamped
Brown's company, which passed us whilst we were organizing
at Cow River. We passed them, and proceeded along the
west side of the south fork, and encamped on the river bank.

At night our hunters brought in some buffalo meat.

June 12. Yesterday we followed the river about thirteen
miles, and encamped on its bank, where the road between the
two forks strikes across the ridge toward the North fork. To
day we have followed that route: directly across, the distance
does not exceed four miles: but the road runs obliquely
between the two streams, and reaches the North fork about six
miles from our last camp. We found quite a hill to descend
as the road runs up the bottom a half mile and then ascends
the bluff. Emigrants should keep the bluff sixteen or sev-
ten miles. We descended a ravine and rested on the bank
of the river.

June 13. Yesterday we advanced eight miles, and had
to wash and rest our teams. We have remained all this
in camp. At daylight a herd of buffalo approached near our
camp; they were crossing the river, but as soon as they
catched the scent, they retreated to the other side. It was
a laughable sight to see them running in the water. Some of
our men having been out with their guns, returned at noon
overloaded with buffalo meat. We then commenced jerk
it. This is a process resorted to for want of time or mean-
cure meat by salting. The meat is sliced thin, and a scaffold,
prepared, by setting forks in the ground, about three feet high
and laying small poles or sticks crosswise upon them. The
meat is laid upon those pieces, and a slow fire built beneath
the heat and smoke completes the process in half a day; with
an occasional sunning the meat will keep for months.

An unoccupied spectator, who could have beheld our camp
to-day, would think it a singular spectacle. The hunters
returning with the spoil; some erecting scaffolds, and others
drying the meat. Of the women, some were washing, some
ironing, some baking. At two of the tents the fiddler was
employed in uttering its unaccustomed voice among the ra-
tudes of the Platte; at one tent I heard singing; at others
occupants were engaged in reading, some the Bible, others
poring over novels. While all this was going on, that nobil
Campbellite preacher, named Foster, was reading a hymn
preparatory to religious worship. The fiddles were silent;
and those who had been occupied with that amusement, took
themselves to cards. Such is but a miniature of the great
world we had left behind us, when we crossed the line
that separates civilized man from the wilderness. But even
here the variety of occupation, the active exercise of body
mind, either in labor or pleasure, the commingling of evil
good, show that the likeness is a true one.
true, that the little screech-owl and the rattlesnake keep company in their burrows. I have frequently seen the is, but not the snake, with them. The mountaineers, howe-er, inform me, that they often catch all three in the same m. The dog is eaten by the Indians, with quite a relish; often by the mountaineers. I am not prepared to speak ria qualities as an article of food.

luring the night, a mule, belonging to a Mr. Risley, of ourpany, broke from its tether, and in attempting to secure it, owner was repeatedly shot at by the guard; but, fortu-
dy, was not hit. He had run from his tent without having 1 perceived by the guard, and was crawling over the ind, endeavoring to seize the trail rope, which was tied mule's neck. The guard mistook him for an Indian, ng to steal horses, and called to him several times; but a wind blowing he did not hear. The guard leveled and 1, but his gun did not go off. Another guard, standing presented his piece and fired; the cap burst, without arming the load. The first guard, by this time prepared, a second time, without effect. By this time the camp roused, and nearly all seized their fire-arms, when we vered that the supposed Indian was one of our own party. regarded it as providential that the man escaped, as the d was a good shot, and his mark was not more than eighty distant. This incident made us somewhat more cautious leaving the camp, without notifying the guard.

we 11. To-day we traveled ten or twelve miles. Six brought us to the lower crossing of Platte river, which e or six miles above the forks, and where the high ground nces between the two streams. There is a trail which over the bluff to the left; we however took the right, crossed the river. The south fork is at this place about hurth of a mile wide, and from one to three feet deep, with dy bottom, which made the fording so heavy that we compelled to double teams. The water through the day 1rm; but as the nights are cool, it is quite cool enough in torming. On the west bank of the river was encamped m's company, which passed us whilst we were organizing w River. We passed them, and proceeded along the side of the south fork, and encamped on the river bank. ght our hunters brought in some buffalo meat.

we 13. Yesterday we followed the river about thirteen , and encamped on its bank, whose the road between the two forks strikes across the ridge toward the North fork. To-day we have followed that route; directly across, the distance does not exceed four miles; but the road runs obliquely bet-ween the two streams, and reaches the North fork about nine miles from our last camp. We found quite a hill to descend, as the road runs up the bottom a half mile and then ascends the bluff. Emigrants should keep the bluff sixteen or seven-teen miles. We descended a ravine and rested on the bank of the river.

June 15. Yesterday we advanced eight miles, and halted to wash and rest our teams. We have remained all this day in camp. At daylight a herd of buffalo approached near the camp; they were crossing the river, but as soon as they caught the scent, they retreated to the other side. It was a laughable sight to see them running in the water. Some of our men having been out with their guns, returned at noon overloaded with buffalo meat. We then commenced jerking it. This is a process resorted to for want of time or means to cure meat by salting. The meat is sliced thin, and a scaffold prepared, by setting forks in the ground, about three feet high, and laying small poles or sticks crosswise upon them. The meat is laid upon those pieces, and a slow fire built beneath ; the heat and smoke completes the process in half a day; and with an occasional sunning the meat will keep for months.

An unoccupied spectator, who could have beheld our camp to-day, would think it a singular spectacle. The hunters returning with the spoil; some erecting scaffolds, and others drying the meat. Of the women, some were washing, some ironing, some baking. At two of the tents the fiddle was employed in uttering its unaccustomed voice among the soli-tudes of the Platte; at one tent I heard singing; at others the occupants were engaged in reading, some the Bible, others poring over novels. While all this was going on, that nothing might be wanting to complete the harmony of the scene, a Campbellite preacher, named Foster, was reading a hymn, preparatory to religious worship. The fiddles were silenced, and those who had been occupied with that amusement, be-took themselves to cards. Such is but a miniature of the great world we had left behind us, when we crossed the line that separates civilized man from the wilderness. But even here the variety of occupation, the active exercise of body and mind, either in labor or pleasure, the commingling of evil and good, show that the likeness is a true one.
June 17. On our trawl of eight miles, yesterday, we found the bluffs quite high, often approaching with their rocky fronts to the water's edge, and now and then a cedar nodding at the top. Our camp, last night, was in a cedar and aspen grove, with a high, frowning bluff overhanging us; but a wide bottom, with fine grass around us, and near at hand an excellent spring. To-day five miles over the ridge brought us to Ash Hollow. Here the trail, which follows the east side of the South fork of Platte, from where we crossed it, connects with this trail. The road then turns down Ash Hollow to the river; a quarter of a mile from the latter is a fine spring, and around it wood and grass in abundance. Our road, to-day, has been very sandy. The bluffs are generally rocky, at times presenting perpendicular cliffs of three hundred feet high. We passed two companies, both of which we had before passed; but whilst we were lying by on the North fork, they had traveled up the South fork and descended Ash Hollow.

June 18. We met a company of mountainers from Fort Laramie, who had started for the settlements early in the season, with flat-boats loaded with buffalo robes, and other articles of Indian traffic. The river became so low, that they were obliged to lay by; part of the company had returned to the fort for teams; others were at the boat landing, while fifteen of the party were footing their way to the States. They were a jolly set of fellows. Four wagons joined us from one of the other divisions, and among them was John Nelson, with his family, formerly of Franklin county, Indiana. We traveled fifteen miles, passing Captain Smith's company.

June 19. Five miles, to-day, brought us to Spring creek; eleven miles further to another creek, the name of which I could not ascertain; there we encamped, opposite the Solitary Tower. This singular natural object is a stupendous pile of sand and clay, so cemented as to resemble stone, but which crumbles away at the slightest touch. I conceive it is about seven miles distant from the mouth of the creek; though it appears to be not more than three. The height of this tower is somewhere between six hundred and eight hundred feet from the level of the river. Viewed from the road, the beholder might easily imagine he was gazing upon some ancient structure of the old world. A nearer approach dispels the illusion, and it looks, as it is, rough and unseemly. It can be ascended, at its north side, by clambering up the rock; holes having been cut in its face for that purpose. The second, or main bench, can be ascended with greater ease at an opening on the south side, where the water has washed out a crevice large enough to admit the body; so that by pushing against the sides of the crevice one can force himself upward fifteen or twenty feet, which places the adventurer on the slope of the second bench. Passing round the eastern point of the tower, the ascent may be continued up its north face. A stream of water runs along the north-eastern side, some twenty rods distant from the tower; and deep ravines are cut out by the washing of the water from the tower to the creek. Near by stands another pile of materials, similar to that composing the tower, but neither so large nor so high. The bluffs in this vicinity appear to be of the same material. Between this tower and the river stretches out a rolling plain barren and desolate enough.

June 20. Traveling fourteen miles, we halted in the neighborhood of the Chimney Rock. This is a sharp-pointed rock, of much the same material as the Solitary Tower, standing at the base of the bluff, and four or five miles from the road. It is visible at a distance of thirty miles, and has an unpoetical appearance of a hay-stack, with a pole running above its top.

June 21. Since the 20th we have traveled about sixty miles, and are now at Fort Laramie; making our whole trawl from Independence about six hundred and thirty miles. The 22d we passed over Scott's Bluffs, where we found a good spring, and abundance of wood and grass. A melancholy tradition accounts for the name of this spot. A party who had been trading with the Indians were returning to the States, and encountering a band of hostile savages, were robbed of their peltries and food. As they struggled homeward, one of the number, named Scott, fell sick and could not travel. The others remained with him, until the sufferer, despairing of ever beholding his home, prevailed on his companions to abandon him. They left him alone in the wilderness, seven miles from this spot. Here human bones were discovered; and, supposing he had crawled here and died, the subsequent travelers have given his name to the neighborhood.

June 25. Our camp is stationary to-day; part of the emigrants are shoeing their horses and oxen; others are trading at the fort and with the Indians. Flour, sugar, coffee, tea, tobacco, powder and lead, sell readily, at high prices. In
June 17. On our travel of eight miles, yesterday, we found the bluffs quite high, often approaching with their rocky fronts to the water's edge, and now and then a cedar nodding at the top. Our camp, last night, was in a cedar and ash grove, with a high, frowning bluff overhanging us; but a wide bottom, with fine grass around us, and near at hand an excellent spring. To-day five miles over the ridge brought us to Ash Hollow. Here the trail, which follows the east side of the South fork of Platte, from where we crossed it, connects with this trail. The road then turns down Ash Hollow to the river; a quarter of a mile from the latter is a fine spring, and around it wood and grass in abundance. Our road, to-day, has been very sandy. The bluffs are generally rocky, at times presenting perpendicular cliffs of three hundred feet high. We passed two companies, both of which we had before passed; but whilst we were lying by on the North fork, they had traveled up the South fork and descended Ash Hollow.

June 18. We met a company of mountaineers from Fort Laramie, who had started for the settlements early in the season, with flat-boats loaded with buffalo robes, and other articles of Indian traffic. The river became so low, that they were obliged to lay by; part of the company had returned to the fort for teams; others were at the boat landing, while fifteen of the party were footing their way to the States. They were a jolly set of fellows. Four wagons joined us from one of the other divisions, and among them was John Nelson, with his family, formerly of Franklin county, Indiana. We traveled fifteen miles, passing Captain Smith's company.

June 19. Five miles, to-day, brought us to Spring creek; eleven miles further to another creek, the name of which I could not ascertain; there we encamped, opposite the Solitary Tower. This singular natural object is a stupendous pile of sand and clay, so cemented as to resemble stone, but which crumbles away at the slightest touch. I conceive it is about seven miles distant from the mouth of the creek; though it appears to be not more than three. The height of this tower is somewhere between six hundred and eight hundred feet from the level of the river. Viewed from the road, the beholder might easily imagine he was gazing upon some ancient structure of the old world. A nearer approach dispels the illusion, and it looks, as it is, rough and unseemly. It can be ascended, at its north side, by clambering up the rock; holes having been cut in its face for that purpose. The second, or main bench, can be ascended with greater ease at an opening on the south side, where the water has washed out a crevice large enough to admit the body; so that by pushing against the sides of the crevice one can force himself upward fifteen or twenty feet, which places the adventurer on the slope of the second bench. Passing round the eastern point of the tower, the ascent may be continued up its north face. A stream of water runs along the north-eastern side, some twenty rods distant from the tower; and deep ravines are cut out by the washing of the water from the tower to the creek. Near by stands another pile of materials, similar to that composing the tower, but neither so large nor so high. The bluffs in this vicinity appear to be of the same material. Between this tower and the river stretches out a rolling plain, barren and desolate enough.

June 20. Traveling fourteen miles, we halted in the neighborhood of the Chimney Rock. This is a sharp-pointed rock, of much the same material as the Solitary Tower, standing at the base of the bluff, and four or five miles from the road. It is visible at a distance of thirty miles, and has the unpoetical appearance of a hay-stack, with a pole running far above its top.

June 24. Since the 20th we have traveled about sixty-two miles, and are now at Fort Laramie; making our whole travel from Independence about six hundred and thirty miles. On the 22d we passed over Scott's Bluffs, where we found a good spring, and abundance of wood and grass. A melancholy tradition accounts for the name of this spot. A party who had been trading with the Indians were returning to the States, and encountering a band of hostile savages, were robbed of their peltries and food. As they struggled homeward, one of the number, named Scott, fell sick and could not travel. The others remained with him, until the sufferer, despairing of ever beholding his home, prevailed on his companions to abandon him. They left him alone in the wilderness, several miles from this spot. Here human bones were afterwards found; and, supposing he had crawled here and died, the subsequent travelers have given his name to the neighboring bluff.

June 25. Our camp is stationary to-day; part of the emigrants are shoeing their horses and oxen; others are trading at the fort and with the Indians. Flour, sugar, coffee, tea, tobacco, powder and lead, sell readily, at high prices. In the
afternoon we gave the Indians a feast, and held a long talk with them. Each family, as they could best spare it, contributed a portion of bread, meat, coffee or sugar, which being cooked, a table was set by spreading buffalo skins upon the ground, and arranging the provisions upon them. Around this attractive board, the Indian chiefs and their principal men seated themselves, occupying one fourth of the circle; the remainder of the male Indians made out the semi-circle; the rest of the circle was completed by the whites. The squaws and younger Indians formed an outer semi-circular row immediately behind their dusky lords and fathers. Two stout young warriors were now designated as waiters, and all the preparations being completed, the Indian chiefs and principal men shook hands, and at a signal the white chief performed the same ceremony, commencing with the principal chief, and saluting him and those of his followers who composed the first division of the circle; the others being considered inferiors, were not thus noticed.

The talk preceded the dinner. A trader acted as interpreter. The chief informed us, that "a long while ago some white chiefs passed up the Missouri, through his country, saying they were the red man's friends, and that as the red man found them, so would he find all the other pale faces. This country belongs to the red man, but his white brethren travels through, shooting the game and scaring it away. Thus the Indian loses all that he depends upon to support his wives and children. The children of the red man cry for food, but there is no food. But on the other hand, the Indian profits by the trade with the white man. He was glad to see us and meet us as friends. It was the custom when the pale faces passed through his country, to make presents to the Indians of powder, lead, &c. His tribe was very numerous, but the most of the people had gone to the mountains to hunt. Before the white man came, the game was tame, and easily caught, with the bow and arrow. Now the white man has frightened it, and the red man must go to the mountains. The red man needed long guns." This, with much more of the like, made up the talk of the chief, when a reply from our side was expected.

As it devolved on me to play the part of the white chief, I told my red brethren, that we were journeying to the great waters of the west. Our great father owned a large country there, and we were going to settle upon it. For this purpose we brought with us our wives and little ones. We were compelled to pass through the red man's country, but we traveled as friends, and not as enemies. As friends we feasted them, shook them by the hand, and smoked with them the pipe of peace. They must know that we came among them as friends, for we brought with us our wives and children. The red man does not take his squaws into battle; neither does the white face. But friendly as we felt, we were ready for enmity; and if molested, we should punish the offenders. Some of our friends were coming behind us, and we hoped the red man would treat them kindly. We did not expect to meet so many of them; we were glad to see them, and to hear that they were the white man's friends. We met peacefully—so let us treat them kindly. We had set them a feast, and were glad to hold a talk with them; but we were not traders, and had no powder or bullets to give them. We were going to plough and to plant the ground, and had nothing more than we needed for ourselves. We were going to eat what was before them, and be satisfied; and we had nothing more to say.

The two Indian servants began their services by placing a tin cup before each of the guests, always waiting first upon the chiefs; they then distributed the bread and cakes, until each person had as much as it was supposed he would eat; the remainder being delivered to two squaws, who in like manner served the squaws and children. The waiters then distributed the meat and coffee. All was order. No one touched his food before he was served, when at a signal from the chief the eating began. Having filled themselves, the Indians retired, taking with them all that they were unable to eat.

This is a branch of the Sioux nation, and those living in this region number near fifteen hundred lodges. They are a hardy, athletic, good-looking set of men, and have according to Indian code, a respectable sense of honor, but will steal what they can do so without fear of detection. On this occasion we missed nothing but a frying pan, which a squaw slipped under her blanket, and made off with. As it was a trifling loss, we made no complaint to the chief.

Here are two forts. Fort Laramie, situated upon the west side of Laramie's fork, two miles from Platte river, belongs to the North American Fur Company. The fort is built of adobes. The walls are about two feet thick, and twelve to fourteen feet high, the tops being picketed or spiked. Posts are planted in these walls, and support the timber for the roof.
Afternoon we gave the Indians a feast, and held a long talk with them. Each family, as they could best spare it, contributed a portion of bread, meat, coffee or sugar, which being soaked, a table was set by spreading buffalo skins upon the ground, and arranging the provisions upon them. Around the attractive board, the Indian chiefs and their principal men sat themselves, occupying one fourth of the circle; the remainder of the male Indians made out the semi-circle; the rest of the circle was completed by the whites. The squaws and younger Indians formed an outer semi-circular row immediately behind their dusky lords and fathers. Two stout young warriors were now designated as waiters, and all the preparations being completed, the Indian chiefs and principal men took hands, and at a signal the white chief performed the me ceremony, commencing with the principal chief, and luting him and those of his followers who composed the first vision of the circle; the others being considered inferiors, were not thus noticed.

The talk preceded the dinner. A trader acted as interpreter. The chief informed us, that “a long while ago some white chiefs ascended the Missouri, through his country, saying they were the red man’s friends, and that as the red man found them, so would he find all the other pale faces. This country belongs to the red man, but his white brethren travels through, shooting the game and scaring it away. Thus the Indian loses all he depends upon to support his wives and children. The children of the red man cry for food, but there is no food. But on the other hand, the Indian profits by the trade with the white man. He was glad to see us and meet us as friends, but friendly as we felt, we were ready for enemies; and if molested, we should punish the offenders. Some of us expected to return. Our fathers, our brothers and our children were coming behind us, and we hoped the red man would treat them kindly. We did not expect to meet so many of them; we were glad to see them, and to hear that they were the white man’s friends. We met peacefully—so let us part. We had set them a feast, and were glad to hold a talk with them; but we were not traders, and had no powder or ball to give them. We were going to plough and to plant the ground, and had nothing more than we needed for ourselves. We told them to eat what was before them, and be satisfied; and that we had nothing more to say.

The two Indian servants began their services by placing a tin cup before each of the guests, always waiting first upon the chiefs; they then distributed the bread and cakes, until each person had as much as it was supposed he would eat; the remainder being delivered to two squaws, who in like manner served the squaws and children. The waiters then distributed the meat and coffee. All was order. No one touched the food before him until all were served, when at a signal from the chief the eating began. Having filled themselves, the Indians retired, taking with them all that they were unable to eat.

This is a branch of the Sioux nation, and those living in this region number near fifteen hundred lodges. They are a healthy, athletic, good-looking set of men, and have according to the Indian code, a respectable sense of honor, but will steal when they can do so without fear of detection. On this occasion, however, we missed nothing but a frying pan, which a squaw slipped under her blanket, and made off with. As it was a trifling loss, we made no complaint to the chief.

Here are two forts. Fort Laramie, situated upon the west side of Laramie’s fork, two miles from Platte river, belongs to the North American Fur Company. The fort is built of adobes. The walls are about two feet thick, and twelve or fourteen feet high, the tops being picketed or spiked. Posts are planted in these walls, and support the timber for the roof.
They are then covered with mud. In the centre is an open square, perhaps twenty-five yards each way, along the sides of which are ranged the dwellings, store rooms, smith shop, carpenter's shop, offices, &c., all fronting upon the inner area. There are two principal entrances; one at the north, the other at the south. On the eastern side is an additional wall, connected at its extremities with the first, enclosing ground for stables and carrell. This enclosure has a gateway upon its south side, and a passage into the square of the principal enclosure. At a short distance from the fort is a field of about four acres, in which, by way of experiment, corn is planted; but from its present appearance it will probably prove a failure. Fort John stands about a mile below Fort Laramie, and is built of the same material as the latter, but is not so extensive. Its present occupants are a company from St. Louis.*

June 26. This day, leaving Fort Laramie behind us, we advanced along the bank of the river, into the vast region that was still between us and our destination. After moving five miles, we found a good spot for a camp, and as our teams still required rest, we halted and encamped, and determined to repose until Saturday the 28th.

June 28. A drive of ten miles brought us to Big Spring, a creek which bursts out at the base of a hill, and runs down a sandy hollow. The spring is one fourth of a mile below the road. We found the water too warm to be palatable. Five miles beyond the creek the road forks; we took the right hand trail, which is the best of the two, and traversed the Black Hills, as they are called. The season has been so dry that vegetation is literally parched up; of course the grazing is miserable. After proceeding eighteen miles we encamped on Bitter Cottonwood.

June 29. This day we find the country very rough, though our road is not bad. In the morning some of our cattle were missing, and four of the company started back to hunt for them. At the end of fourteen miles we rested at Horse Shoe creek, a beautiful stream of clear water, lined with trees, and with wide bottoms on each side, covered with excellent grass. At this point our road was about three miles from the river.

July 1. As the men who left the company on the 28th, to look for our lost cattle, were not returned, we remained in camp yesterday. Game seemed abundant along the river, and our efforts to profit by it were rewarded with three and three deer. To-day our cattle hunters still remain busy. We sent back a reinforcement, and hitching up our six horses, we advanced about sixteen miles. Eight miles brought us to the Dalles of Platte, where the river bursts through a moraine spur. Perpendicular cliffs, rising abruptly from the river, fifteen hundred or six hundred feet high, form the left bank. These cliffs present various strata, some resembling flint, others like marble, lime, &c. The most interesting feature of these magnificent masses, is the variety of colors they present; yellow, red, black, and white, and all the shades between, as they blend and are lost in each other. On the north side of a tuft of scrubby cedars. Upon the south side, a narrow slope between the bluff and river, affords a pass for a foot along the water's edge, while beyond the bluff rises abrupt. Frequently cedar and wild sage is to be seen. I walked the river a distance of half a mile, when I reached a point where the rocks had tumbled down, and found something which I could, with the assistance of a long pole, another person sometimes pushing and then pulling, ascend in clambering up to the top—which proved to be a naked, rough black rock, with here and there a scrubby wild sage bush. It appeared to be a place of resting for mountain sheep and bears. We followed this ridge south, where it gradually descended to the road. The river in a canyon is about one hundred and fifty yards wide, and deep. At the eastern end of this canyon comes in a stream which, from appearance, conveys torrents of water at certain seasons of the year. Here, too, is a very good camp. Going up the right hand branch five or six miles, then turn to the right up one of the ridges, and crossing a small brook (which joins the river six or seven miles above the kanyon), and striking the road on the ridge three miles east of the Timber creek, a saving might be made of at least ten miles of travel. We did not travel this route; but, from the appearance of the country, there would be no difficulty.

July 2. This day we traveled about sixteen miles, the road left the river bottom soon after we started. A trail, ever, crosses the bottom for about two miles, and then winds back to the hill. The nearest road is up a small sandy ridge for two miles, then turn to the right up a ridge, and follow this ridge for eight or ten miles. At the distance of this...
they are then covered with mud. In the centre is an open square, perhaps twenty-five yards each way, along the sides of which are ranged the dwellings, store rooms, smith shop, carpenter's shop, offices, &c., all fronting upon the inner area. There are two principal entrances; one at the north, the other at the south. On the eastern side is an additional wall, connected at its extremities with the first, enclosing ground for tables and carrell. This enclosure has a gateway upon its south side, and a passage into the square of the principal enclosure. At a short distance from the fort is a field of about four acres, in which, by way of experiment, corn is planted; but from its present appearance it will probably prove a failure. Fort John stands about a mile below Fort Laramie, and is built of the same material as the latter, but is not so extensive. Its present occupants are a company from St. Louis.*

June 26. This day, leaving Fort Laramie behind us, we advanced along the bank of the river, into the vast region that was still between us and our destination. After moving five miles, we found a good spot for a camp, and as our teams still required rest, we halted and encamped, and determined to rest until Saturday the 28th.

June 28. A drive of ten miles brought us to Big Spring, a reek which bursts out at the base of a hill, and runs down a sandy hollow. The spring is one fourth of a mile below the bad. We found the water too warm to be palatable. Five miles beyond the creek the road forks; we took the right hand rail, which is the best of the two, and traversed the Black Hills, as they are called. The season has been so dry that vegetation is literally parched up; of course the grazing is miserable. After proceeding eighteen miles we encamped on Bitter Cottonwood.

June 29. To-day we find the country very rough, though our road is not bad. In the morning some of our cattle were missing, and four of the company started back to hunt for them. At the end of fourteen miles we rested at Horse Shoe creek, beautiful stream of clear water, lined with trees, and with side bottoms on each side, covered with excellent grass. At this point our road was about three miles from the river.

July 1. As the men who left the company on the 29th, looked for our lost cattle, were not returned, we remained in camp yesterday. Game seemed abundant along the creek, and our efforts to profit by it were rewarded with three elk and three deer. To-day our cattle hunters still remain behind. We sent back a reinforcement, and hitching up our teams advanced about sixteen miles. Eight miles brought us to the Dalles of Platte, where the river bursts through a mountain spur. Perpendicular cliffs, rising abruptly from the water, five hundred or six hundred feet high, form the left bank of the river. These cliffs present various strata, some resembling flint, others like marble, lime, &c. The most interesting feature of these magnificent masses, is the variety of colors that are presented; yellow, red, black and white, and all the shades between, as they blend and are lost in each other. On the top nods a tuft of scrubby cedars. Upon the south side, a narrow slope between the bluff and river, affords a pass for a footman along the water's edge, while beyond the bluff rises abruptly. Frequently cedar and wild sage is to be seen. I walked up the river a distance of half a mile, when I reached a spot where the rocks had tumbled down, and found something of a slope, by which I could, with the assistance of a long pole, and another person sometimes pushing and then pulling, ascend. We succeeded in clambering up to the top—which proved to be a naked, rough black rock, with here and there a scrubby cedar and wild sage bush. It appeared to be a place of resort for mountain sheep and bears. We followed this ridge south to where it gradually descended to the road. The river in this kanyon is about one hundred and fifty yards wide, and looks deep. At the eastern end of this kanyon comes in a stream which, from appearance, conveys torrents of water at certain seasons of the year. Here, too, is a very good camp. By going up the right hand branch five or six miles, then turning to the right up one of the ridges, and crossing a small branch (which joins the river six or seven miles above the kanyon) and striking the road on the ridge three miles east of the Big Timber creek, a saving might be made of at least ten miles travel. We did not travel this route; but, from the appearance of the country, there would be no difficulty.

July 2. This day we traveled about sixteen miles. The road left the river bottom soon after we started. It is a trail, however, crosses the bottom for about two miles, and then winds back to the hill. The nearest road is up a small sandy ravine, for two miles, then turn to the right up a ridge, and follow this ridge for eight or ten miles. At the distance of thirteen

* Since the above was written, the North American Fur Company has purchased Fort John, and demolished it.
or fourteen miles, the road which turned to the left near the Big Spring, connects with this. The road then turns down the hill to the right, into a dry branch, which it descends to Big Timber creek, where we encamped.

July 3. This day we traveled about fifteen miles. Six miles brought us to a small branch, where is a good camp. Near this branch there is abundance of marble, variegated with blue and red, but it is full of seams. The hills in this vicinity are of the red shale formation. In the mountain near by is stone coal. The hills were generally covered with grass. The streams are lined with cotton wood, willow and boxalder. The road was very dusty.

July 4. We traveled about fifteen miles to-day, the road generally good, with a few difficult places. Two wagons upset, but little damage was done. We crossed several beautiful streams, flowing from the Black hills; they are lined with timber. To-day, as on yesterday, we found abundance of red, yellow and black currants, with some gooseberries, along the streams.

July 5. We this day traveled about twelve miles. Three miles brought us to Deer creek. Here is an excellent camp ground. Some very good bottom land. The banks are lined with timber. Stone coal was found near the road. This would be a suitable place for a fort, as the soil and timber is better than is generally found along the upper Platte. Game in abundance, such as elk, buffalo, deer, antelope and bear. The timber is chiefly cotton wood, but there is pine on the mountains within ten or twelve miles. The road was generally along the river bottom, and much of the way extremely barren. We encamped on the bank of the river.

July 6. In traveling through the sand and hot sun, our wagon tires had become loose; and we had wedged until the tire would no longer remain on the wheels. One or two axletrees and tongues had been broken, and we found it necessary to encamp and repair them. For this purpose all hands were busily employed. We had neither bellows nor anvil, and of course could not cut and weld tire. But as a substitute, we took off the tire, shaved thin hoops and tacked them on the felloes, heated our tire and replaced it. This we found to answer a good purpose.

July 7. This day we traveled about ten miles. In crossing a small ravine, an axletree of one of the wagons was broken.

July 8. Six miles travel brought us to the crossing of the north fork of the Platte. At 1 o'clock, P. M. all were over, and we proceeded up half a mile to a grove of timber and encamped. Near the crossing was encamped Colonel Scott's regiment of dragoons, on their return from the Pass. Many of them were sick.

July 9. We traveled about ten miles this day, and encamped at the Mineral Spring. The road leaves the Platte crossing, and passes over the Red Buttes. The plains this region are literally covered with buffalo.

July 10. To-day we traveled about ten miles. The land is very poor, and has become necessary to divide into parties, in order to procure forage for our cattle. Our company five divisions were formed. In my division we had eleven wagons; and we travel more expeditiously, with little difficulty in finding grass for our cattle.

July 11. We this day traveled about twelve miles. After starting we passed an excellent spring: it is to the left of the road, in a thicket of willows. One fourth of a mile farther the road ascends a hill, winds round and passes some marshy springs. The grass is very good, but is confined to patches. Our camp was on a small branch running into Sweet Water.

July 12. This day we arrived at Independence Rock. This is a solitary pile of gray granite, standing in an open plain. It is about one-eighth of a mile long and some eight rods wide, and is elevated about sixty or seventy feet above the plain. On the north-eastern side the slope is sufficiently gradual to be easily ascended. Portions of the rock covered with inscriptions of the names of travelers, with dates of their arrival—some carved, some in black paint, others in red. Sweet Water, a stream heading in the River Mountains, and entering the Platte, runs immediately along its southern side, leaving a strip of some twenty or thirty feet of grassy plain between the base of the rock and the creek. We encamped two miles above the rock, having traveled thirteen miles.

July 13. We traveled about thirteen miles this day. Ten miles brought us to the Gap, or Devil's Gate, as it is sometimes called. The Sweet Water breaks through a spur of the mountain, which from appearance is four or five hundred feet.
July 3. This day we traveled about fifteen miles. Six miles brought us to a small branch, where is a good camp. Near this branch there is abundance of marble, variegated with white and red, but it is full of seams. The hills in this vicinity are of the red shale formation. In the mountain near by is one coal. The hills were generally covered with grass. The reams are lined with cotton wood, willow and boxalder. The sand was very dusty.

July 4. We traveled about fifteen miles to-day, the road generally good, with a few difficult places. Two wagons met, but little damage was done. We crossed several beautiful streams, flowing from the Black hills; they are lined with timber. To-day, as on yesterday, we found abundance of red, slow and black currants, with some gooseberries, along the reams.

July 5. We this day traveled about twelve miles. Three miles brought us to Deer creek. Here is an excellent camp ground. Some very good bottom land. The banks are lined with timber. Stone coal was found near the road. This could be a suitable place for a fort, as the soil and timber is better than is generally found along the upper Platte. Game abundance, such as elk, buffalo, deer, antelope and bear. The timber is chiefly cotton wood, but there is pine on the mountains within ten or twelve miles. The road was generally along the river bottom, and much of the way extremely arren. We encamped on the bank of the river.

July 6. In traveling through the sand and hot sun, our wagon tires had become loose; and we had wedged until the axle and tongues had been broken, and we found it necessary to encamp and repair them. For this purpose all hands were readily employed. We had neither bellows nor anvil, and of course could not cut and weld tire. But as a substitute, we took off the tire, shaved thin hoops and tacked them on the roles, heated our tire and replaced it. This we found to answer a good purpose.

July 7. This day we traveled about ten miles. In crossing a small ravine, an axletree of one of the wagons was broken.
On the south side the rocks project over the stream, but on the north slope back a little. The whole mountain is a mass of gray granite rock, destitute of vegetation, save an occasional scrubby cedar or bush of Artemisia. From where the creek enters to where it emerges from the kanyon is three or four hundred yards. The water rushes through like a torrent. At the distance of one hundred rods south of this is the Gap, where the road passes; but the rock is not so high. South of this again is another gap, perhaps half or three-fourths of a mile wide. The rocks there rise mountain high. South-west of this is a valley extending as far as the eye can penetrate. As the road passes through this gap, it bears to the right, up the valley of the Sweet Water.

July 14. This day we traveled about twenty-two miles. The road sometimes leaves the creek for several miles, and passes over a barren, sandy plain; no kind of vegetation but the wild sage. We this day met a party of men from California and Oregon. A portion of those from California spoke unfavorably of that country; and those from Oregon spoke highly of the latter country. On this day's march we came in sight of the long-looked-for snow-capped mountains. They were the Wind River Mountains. On our right is a mass of naked rock; on our left and to the distance of ten or twelve miles is a high range of mountains, mostly covered with timber; whilst in the valley there is no timber, and much of the plain entirely destitute of vegetation. We encamped near the Narrows.

July 15. We traveled about eleven miles to-day. There are two trails, which diverge below the Narrows. The nearest and best is that to the right up the creek, crossing it several times; they unite again near where we encamped. The road was good, but as usual very dusty. Our hunters wounded a buffalo, and drove him into camp. About twenty men ran to meet him. He gave them battle. They fired a volley that brought him to his knees, and whilst in that position Mr. Creighton (a young man from Ohio) ran across the creek, intending to shoot the animal in the head. Creighton had approached within ten or twelve feet, the enraged animal sprung to his feet and made at him. Creighton wheeled and "split" for the camp; the buffalo pursuing to near the bank of the creek, where he stopped. By this time others had arrived with guns, and the buffalo was compelled to yield. In the "spread" one of my horses was shot with a ball in the knee; no bones were broken, and he was able to travel; he was a long time very lame.

July 16. This day we traveled about twenty-six miles. Four miles brought us to a marshy bottom, where was no grass. In the centre of this quagmire and near where the road crosses the bottom is a spring of good water. Six miles brought us to a small stream; but little grass. Six miles brought us to Sweet Water; crossed and left it and struck again in six or eight miles. The grass here is good. Sage was our only fuel. This night there was a heavy frost.

July 17. Our cattle being much fatigued, we drove but six miles. The road is up the creek bottom, which is now covered with grass. A heavy frost: ice formed in but one-fourth of an inch thick. We here found the celebrated mountaineer Walker, who was traveling to Bridge's fort.

July 18. We traveled about twenty-two miles this day. The road ascends the bluff and winds among rocky hills for about six miles, passing over ledges that are entirely naked for the most part. The appearance of the country is extremely barren. We passed several rivulets where small parties may obtain grass for their stock. The day has been quite cold. The Wind River Mountains are on our right, about twenty miles distant. They presented a most grand appearance. Huge masses of ice and snow piled up peak upon peak, with large bodies of timber covering portions of the mountains. We viewed the southern termination of this range; but they extend far north further than the eye can penetrate. The country between us and the mountains is rolling, and much of it is entirely barren. Hard frost.

July 19. This morning we ascended the bank on the side of Sweet Water. Six miles brought us again to the place where is good grass in the bottom and willow for fuel. We crossed, went up the bottom two miles, and crossed back to the Sweet Water. This day we passed over the dividing ridge which separates the waters flowing into the Atlantic from those which find their way into the Pacific Ocean. We had reached the summit of the Rocky Mountains. Six miles brought us to a spring, the waters of which run into the Green River, or the great Colorado of the west. Here we halted until four o'clock, P.M., we again hitched up and took the plain for Little Sandy. Six miles brought us to a dry branch, where by digging
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

in the south side the rocks project over the stream, but on the north slope back a little. The whole mountain is a mass of gray granite rock, destitute of vegetation, save an occasional bushy cedar or bush of artemisia. From where the creek issues to where it emerges from this canyon is three or four hundred yards. The water rushes through like a torrent. At the distance of one hundred rods south of this is the Gap, where the road passes; but the rock is not so high. South of this gap is another gap, perhaps half or three-fourths of a mile wide. The rocks there rise mountain high. South-west of the valley extending as far as the eye can penetrate. As the road passes through this gap, it bears to the right, up the valley of the Sweet Water.

July 14. This day we traveled about twenty-two miles. The road sometimes leaves the creek for several miles, and passes over a barren, sandy plain; no kind of vegetation but the wild sage. We this day met a party of men from California and Oregon. A portion of those from California spoke favorably of that country; and those from Oregon spoke highly of the latter country. On this day's march we came sight of the long-looked-for snow-capped mountains. They are the Wind River Mountains. On our right is a mass of black rock; on our left and to the distance of ten or twelve miles is a high range of mountains, mostly covered with timber; whilst in the valley there is no timber, and much of the plain utterly destitute of vegetation. We encamped near the Narrows.

July 15. We traveled about eleven miles to-day. There are two trails, which diverge below the Narrows. The nearest is to the right up the creek, crossing it several times; they unite again near where we encamped. The road is good, but as usual very dusty. Our hunters wounded a buffalo, and drove him into camp. About twenty men ran to get him. He gave them battle. They fired a volley that brought him to his knees, and whilst in that position Mr. Creighton (a young man from Ohio) ran across the creek, inding to shoot the animal in the head. When Creighton approached within ten or twelve feet, the enraged animal lunged for his feet and made at him. Creighton wheeled and split for the camp; the buffalo pursuing to near the bank of the creek, where he stopped. By this time others had arrived with guns, and the buffalo was compelled to yield. In a "spree" one of my horses was shot with a ball in the knee; no bones were broken, and he was able to travel, but he was a long time very lame.

July 16. This day we traveled about twenty-six miles. Four miles brought us to a marshy bottom, where was very good grass. In the centre of this quagmire and near where the road crosses the bottom is a spring of good water. Eight miles brought us to a small stream; but little grass. Six miles brought us to Sweet Water; crossed and left it and struck it again in six or eight miles. The grass here is good. Wild sage was our only fuel. This night there was a heavy frost.

July 17. Our cattle being much fatigued, we drove but five miles. The road is up the creek bottom, which is mostly covered with grass. A heavy frost: ice formed in buckets one-fourth of an inch thick. We here found the celebrated mountaineer Walker, who was traveling to Bridge's fort.

July 18. We traveled about twenty-two miles this day. The road ascends the bluff and winds among rocky hills for six miles, passing over ledges that are entirely naked for rods. The appearance of the country is extremely barren. We passed several rivulets where small parties may obtain grazing for their stock. The day has been quite cold. The Wind River Mountains are on our right, about twenty miles distant. They presented a most grand appearance. Huge masses of ice and snow piled up peak upon peak, with large bodies of timber covering portions of the mountains. We viewed the southern termination of this range; but they extend to the north further than the eye can penetrate. The country between us and the mountains is rolling, and much of it apparently barren. Hard frost.

July 19. This morning we ascended the bank on the south side of Sweet Water. Six miles brought us again to the creek, where is good grass in the bottom and willow for fuel. We crossed, went up the bottom two miles, and crossed back and left the Sweet Water. This day we passed over the dividing ridge which separates the waters flowing into the Atlantic from those which find their way into the Pacific Ocean. We had reached the summit of the Rocky Mountains. Six miles brought us to a spring, the waters of which run into Green river, or the great Colorado of the west.—Here, then, we hailed Oregon. Here we found a bottom covered with good grass, where we halted until four o'clock, P. M., when we again hitched up and took the plain for Little Sandy. Ten miles brought us to a dry branch, where by digging to the
depth of one foot we procured water; but it was brackish, and had a very unpleasant taste. A white sediment, such as we had noticed elsewhere on the road, covered the surface of the ground. Ten miles more brought us to Little Sandy, which we reached at one o'clock in the night, having traveled thirty-one miles. The road was over a barren plain of light sand, and was very dusty. From the spring to Little Sandy there is no vegetation but the wild sage, and it had a withered appearance. The night was cold, freezing quite hard. Little Sandy has its source in the Wind river mountains. Along this stream is a narrow bottom, covered with grass and willows. We are now out of the range of the buffalo, and although not often mentioned, we have seen thousands of these huge animals. There have been so many companies of emigrants in advance of us, that they have frightened the buffalo from the road. We daily see hundreds of antelope.

July 20. This day we traveled about thirteen miles, to Big Sandy. The road was over a level sandy plain, covered with wild sage. At Little Sandy the road forks—one taking to the right and striking Big Sandy in six miles, and thence forty miles to Green river, striking the latter some thirty or forty miles above the lower ford, and thence to Big Bear river, striking it about fifteen miles below the old road. By taking this trail two and a half days' travel may be saved; but in the forty miles between Big Sandy and Green river there is no water, and but little grass. Camps may be had within reasonable distances between Green and Bear rivers. The left hand trail, which we took, twelve miles from Little Sandy strikes the Big Sandy, follows down it and strikes Green river above the mouth of Big Sandy.

July 21. We traveled about fourteen miles to-day. Six miles brought us to Green river, or Colorado. This is a beautiful clear stream, about one hundred yards wide, with a rapid current over a gravelly bottom. It flows through a barren, sandy country; occasionally the bottoms spread to a mile in width, covered with grass. There is mostly a belt of timber along the banks of the stream. Emigrants had been in the habit of crossing the river on rafts. We succeeded in finding a place where, by hoisting up the wagon-beds six inches, we could ford the river without damaging our goods. This was done by cutting poles and placing them under the wagon-beds, and in one hour we were all safely over. We proceeded down the river eight miles, and encamped in a grove near some cabins built by a party of traders. There is an abundance of fish in this stream, and we had great sport in fishing.

July 22. This day we traveled about fifteen miles. The road leaves Green river near our camp, and passes over a barren country, to Black's fork; this we followed up a mile, encamped and considered. As upon other streams, there is occasionally a grassy bottom with a little cotton wood and willow brush. Snowy mountains to be seen in the south.

July 24. We traveled to-day, about fourteen miles, over a barren country, crossing the creek several times. We noticed a number of piles of stone and earth, some forty or fifty feet high, scattered in different directions, giving an appearance of the general surface having been worn away to that extent by the ravages of time and the elements.

July 25. This day we traveled about sixteen miles, crossing the creek several times, and encamped near Fort Bridger. This is a trading fort owned by Bridger and Bascom. It is built of poles and daubed with mud; it is a shabby conception. Here are about twenty-five lodges of Indians, or rather trappers' lodges occupied by their Indian wives. They have a good supply of robes, dressed deer, elk and antelope skins, coats, pants, moccasins, and other Indian fixens, which they trade low for flour, pork, powder, lead, blankets, butternut knives, spirits, hats, ready made clothes, coffee, sugar, etc. They ask for a horse from twenty-five to fifty dollars, in trade. Their wives are mostly of the Pyentes and Snake Indians. They have a herd of cattle, twenty-five or thirty goats and some sheep. They generally abandon this fort during the winter months. At this place the bottoms are wide, covered with good grass. Cotton wood timber in plenty. The stream abounds with trout.

July 26. Remained at the fort the whole of this day.

July 27. We traveled about eight miles, to-day, to Little Muddy. The grazing and water bad. Several bad hills, low for flour, pork, powder, lead, blankets, butternut knives, spirits, hats, ready made clothes, coffee, sugar, etc. They ask for a horse from twenty-five to fifty dollars, in trade. Their wives are mostly of the Pyentes and Snake Indians. They have a herd of cattle, twenty-five or thirty goats and some sheep. They generally abandon this fort during the winter months. At this place the bottoms are wide, covered with good grass. Cotton wood timber in plenty. The stream abounds with trout.

July 28. To-day we traveled about sixteen miles. The course is up the Big Muddy, and nearly north. Encamping on the creek. Very poor grazing. This is a limestone country.

July 29. This day we traveled about sixteen miles. The course is still up the Muddy. Emigrants would do well to push on up to near the head of this creek, as the grass is good
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

of one foot we procured water; but it was brackish, and had a very unpleasant taste. A white sediment, such as we noticed elsewhere on the road, covered the surface of the und. Ten miles more brought us to Little Sandy, which reached at one o'clock in the night, having traveled thirty-miles. The road was over a barren plain of light sand, was very dusty. From the spring to Little Sandy there was vegetation but the wild sage, and it had a withered appearance. The night was cold, freezing quite hard. Little Sandy has its source in the Wind river mountains. Along the stream is a narrow bottom, covered with grass and willows. There are now out of the range of the buffalo, and although not mentioned, we have seen thousands of these huge animals. There have been so many companies of emigrants in the vicinity of us, that they have frightened the buffalo from the vicinity.

July 20. This day we traveled about thirteen miles, to Sandy. The road was over a level sandy plain, covered with wild sage. At Little Sandy the road forks—one taking the right and striking Big Sandy in six miles, and thence y miles to Green river, striking the latter the same thirty or y miles above the lower ford, and thence to Big Bear river, striking it about fifteen miles below the old road. By taking trail two and a half days' travel may be saved; but in the y miles between Big Sand and Green river there is no water, and but little grass. Camps may be had within reasonable distances between Green and Bear rivers. The left d trail, which we took, twelve miles from Little Sandy to the Big Sandy, follows down it and strikes Green river ve the mouth of Big Sandy.

July 21. We traveled about fourteen miles to-day. Six is brought us to Green river, or Colorado. This is a beau- clear stream, about one hundred yards wide, with a rapid ent over a gravelly bottom. It flows through a barren, fy country; occasionally the bottoms spread to a mile in th, covered with grass. There is mostly a belt of timber g the banks of the stream.—Emigrants had been in the of crossing the river on rafts. We succeeded in finding ace where, by hoisting up the wagon-beds six inches, we ford the river without damaging our goods. This was by cutting poles and placing them under the wagon-beds, in one hour we were all safely over. We proceeded down river eight miles, and encamped in a grove near some cabins built by a party of traders. There is an abundance of fish in this stream, and we had great sport in fishing.

July 22. This day we traveled about fifteen miles. The road leaves Green river near our camp, and passes over a high, barren country, to Black's fork; this we followed up some four miles and encamped. As upon other streams, there is occasionally a grassy bottom with a little cotton wood and willow brush. Snowy mountains to be seen in the south.

July 24. We traveled, to-day, about fourteen miles, over a barren country, crossing the creek several times. We noticed a number of piles of stone and earth, some forty or fifty feet high, scattered in different directions, giving the appearance of the general surface having been worn away to that extent by the ravages of time and the elements.

July 25. This day we traveled about sixteen miles, crossed the creek several times, and encamped near Fort Bridger. This is a trading fort owned by Bridger and Basco. It is built of poles and daubed with mud; it is a shabby concern. Here are about twenty-five lodges of Indians, or rather white trappers' lodges occupied by their Indian wives. They have a good supply of robes, dressed deer, elk and antelope skins, coats, pants, moccasins, and other Indian fixens, which they trade low for flour, pork, powder, lead, blankets, butcher-knives, spirits, hats, ready made clothes, coffee, sugar, &c. They ask for a horse from twenty-five to fifty dollars, in trade. Their wives are mostly of the Pynes and Snake Indians. They have a herd of cattle, twenty-five or thirty goats and some sheep. They generally abandon this fort during the winter months. At this place the bottoms are wide, and covered with good grass. Cotton wood timber in plenty. The stream abounds with trout.

July 26. Remained at the fort the whole of this day.

July 27. We traveled about eight miles, to-day, to Little Muddy. The grazing and water bad. Several bad hills.

July 28. To-day we traveled about sixteen miles. Ten miles brought us to the Big Muddy. Country barren. Our course is up the Big Muddy, and nearly north. Encamped on the creek. Very poor grazing. This is a limestone country.

July 29. This day we traveled about sixteen miles. Our course is still up the Muddy. Emigrants would do well to push on up to near the head of this creek, as the grass is good
and there are excellent springs of water. The country is very rough. We saw a few beaver dams.

*July 30.* We traveled about twenty-five miles this day. Twelve miles brought us to the dividing ridge between the waters of Green and Bear rivers. The ridge is high, but the ascent is not difficult. From this ridge the scenery is most delightful. In one view is the meanders of Muddy creek. Two companies with large herds of cattle are winding their way up the valley. The bold mountains on either side are very high and rugged. In front and at the distance of twelve miles is the valley of Big Bear river. A ravine at our feet cuts the spur of the mountain, and empties its waters into Bear river. The valley of Bear river is four or five miles wide, with willows along its banks. At a distance beyond the Bear river is a range of high mountains, stretching as far as the eye can reach, their snowy tops glistening in the rays of the sun. The mountains near the trail are rough and have a singular appearance; the earth being of various colors—black, white, red, yellow, and intermediate shades. Occasionally there is a grove of quaking aspen, and a few sour-berry bushes and some cedar. Our camp to-night was on Bear river; the bottom is sandy, and mostly covered with wild sage.

*August 1.* We traveled fifteen miles this day. Two miles brought us to Smith's fork. This is a bold, clear, and beautiful stream, coming in from the east. It is about fifteen yards wide, lined with timber and undergrowth. In this stream is an abundance of mountain trout, some of them very large. The road leads down the bottom of Bear river three miles to Spring branch, one mile to the Narrows and three miles to the first crossing of Bear river. Here are two trails. The nearest turns to the right up a creek for a mile and a half, crosses the creek and passes over the hill, and strikes the other trail at the foot of Big Hill, six miles from the crossings. The other trail crosses the river, follows up its bottom round the bend for eight miles, to where it crosses the river, then follows down the bottom three miles, and takes up a valley for one mile to the foot of the Big Hill, where it intersects the other trail. This is the most level road, but the other is not a bad one.

*August 2.* This day we traveled about nineteen miles. Four or five miles brought us to the big hill or mountain. It is about half a mile to the top of the first ridge, and quite steep. The road then turns a few rods to the right, then to the left, down a ravine for three hundred yards, and then up a ravine for half a mile to the top of the mountain. We traveled about two miles along the ridge, and then turned to the left down the mountain. It is about one mile to the plain, and generally very steep and stony; but all reached the plain safely, and were truly thankful that they had safely passed one of the most difficult mountains on the road. From the top of this mountain we had a most delightful view of the surrounding country. This is one of the ranges which border this stream. At this place they close in upon both sides so as not to admit of a passage with teams along the river. A road could easily be cut around the point, and save the fatigue of climbing the mountain; the distance would not be materially increased. The valley of Bear river bears off to the north-west, and can be seen a great distance. From the south comes in a branch valley, up which can be seen Bear Lake. A high range of mountains separates it from the river. The outlet of this lake is two or three miles below the narrows made by this mountain. A high range of snow covered mountains can be seen to the south-west. The road strikes the river two miles from the foot of the mountain, at Big Timber. Here is a good camp. Eight miles brought us to a spring branch. The bottom here is wide; a low marsh prevents driving to the river. The grass is good. There is a little timber on the mountain. At Big Timber is a company of trappers and traders attached to Bridge’s party.

*August 3.* We traveled about fourteen miles, crossing about four miles, was covered with black crickets of a large size. I saw some that were about three inches in length, a mea-
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

July 30. We traveled about twenty-five miles this day. Twelve miles brought us to the dividing ridge between the waters of Green and Bear rivers. The ridge is high, but the ascent is not difficult. From this ridge the scenery is most delightful. In one view is the meanders of Muddy creek. Two companies with large herds of cattle are winding their way up the valley. The bold mountains on either side are very high and rugged. In front and at the distance of twelve miles is the valley of Big Bear river. A ravine at our feet cuts the spur of the mountain, and empties its waters into Bear river. The valley of Bear river is four or five miles wide, with willows along its banks. At a distance beyond the Bear river is a range of high mountains, stretching as far as the eye can reach, their snowy tops glistening in the rays of the sun. The mountains at the trail are rough and have a singular appearance; the earth being of various colors—black, white, red, yellow, and intermediate shades. Occasionally there is a grove of quaking aspen, and a few sour-berry bushes and some cedar. Our camp to-night was on Bear river; the bottom is sandy, and mostly covered with wild sage.

July 31. This day we traveled down Bear river fifteen miles. The bottom is from two to four miles wide, and mostly covered with good grass. The road excellent. We encamped on miles above Smith's fork. The upper road from Green river comes in two miles back.

August 1. We traveled fifteen miles this day. Two miles brought us to Smith's fork. This is a bold, clear, and beautiful stream, coming in from the east. It is about fifteen yards wide, lined with timber and undergrowth. In this stream is abundance of mountain trout, some of them very large. The road leads down the bottom of Bear river three miles to Spring fork, one mile to the Narrows and three miles to the first crossing of Bear river. Here are two trails. The nearest to the right up a creek for a mile and a half, crosses the creek and passes over the hill, and strikes the other trail at the foot of Big Hill, six miles from the crossings. The other trail crosses the river, follows up its bottom round the bend of Big Hill, where it intersects the other trail, is the most level road, but the other is not a bad one.

The hills bordering on Bear river on this day's travel are very high and rugged; they are covered with grass. The bottoms are from one to four miles wide. We saw this day large herds of antelope. We encamped in the bend of the river, near the second crossings.

August 2. This day we traveled about nineteen miles. Four or five miles brought us to the big hill or mountain. It is about half a mile to the top of the first ridge, and quite steep. The road then turns a few rods to the right, then to the left down a ravine for three hundred yards, and then up a ravine for half a mile to the top of the mountain. We traveled about two miles along the ridge, and then turned to the left down the mountain. It is about one mile to the plain, and generally very steep and stony; but all reached the plain safely, and were truly thankful that they had safely passed one of the most difficult mountains on the road. From the top of this mountain we had a most delightful view of the surrounding country. This is one of the ranges which border this stream. At this place they close in upon both sides so as not to admit of a passage with teams along the river. A road could easily be cut around the point, and save the fatigue of climbing this mountain; the distance would not be materially increased. The valley of Bear river bears off to the north-west, and can be seen a great distance. From the south comes in a broad valley, up which can be seen Bear Lake. A high range of mountains separates it from the river. The outlet of this lake is two or three miles below the Narrows made by this mountain. A high range of snow covered mountains can be seen to the south-west. The road strikes the river two miles from the foot of the mountain, at Big Timber. Here is a good camp. Eight miles brought us to a spring branch. The bottom here is wide; a low marsh prevents driving to the river. The grass is good. There is a little timber on the mountains. At Big Timber is a company of trappers and traders attached to Bridge's party.

August 3. We traveled about fourteen miles, crossing a number of spring branches, coming in from the mountains. These branches abound in trout. The ground, for a strip of about four miles, was covered with black crickets of a large size. I saw some that were about three inches in length, and measuring about three-fourths of an inch in diameter; but the common size were two inches in length and one-half or five-eighths of an inch in diameter; their legs were large in pro-
portions to the size of their bodies. Some were singing on stalks of wild sage; others crawling in every direction. Our teams made great havoc among them; so numerous were they that we crushed them at every step. As soon as one was killed, others of them would alight upon it and devour it. The bottoms are wide, and covered with grass, and the soil looks well. A few patches of snow were seen upon the mountain some ten miles distant. A portion of the mountain is covered with fine timber. The bottoms are rolling.

August 4. We reached the Soda springs, having traveled about eight miles. The first view we had was of two or three white hillocks or mounds, standing up at different points to the right of the road, and near a grove of cedar and pine timber. One of them is about ten rods long at the base, and three or four rods in width; its elevation is probably twenty-five or thirty feet from the plain in which it is situated. The size of these mounds continually increases, as the water oozes out at different points, and produces a crust which becomes quite hard. The rocks, for miles around, are of the soda formation. Upon those mounds the water is warm. In a small bottom, immediately before reaching the first of these mounds, and about two hundred yards above the road, is a hole about eight feet in diameter; in this is a pool of water, strongly impregnated with soda. I had no means of ascertaining the depth, but believe it to be considerable; at one edge of it the water was boiling and sparkling; it would sometimes swell four inches above the surface. This pool, and others contiguous, affords excellent drinking water; it was cool, and, when sweetened, would compare favourably with any soda water. Just below the mound, and near the grove, is a rapid stream of water, coursing over a rocky bottom, formed by soda. At the crossing of this creek, and below the road, is a morass; and immediately on the bank of the rivulet, is a crevice in the rock, from which a small stream of water issues; this was the best to drink of any I found. After crossing the creek, the distance to the springs generally resorted to is about three-fourths of a mile; they boil up in every direction. Several mounds have been formed, of ten feet in height. The water has found some other passage, and left them to moulder away. The centre or middle of these are concave. The surface of the earth here is some twelve or fifteen feet above the level of the river, the bank of which is of rock, of the soda formation. A grove of cedar and pine timber extends from the river back to the mountain, a distance of two and a half or three miles; space between the road and the river is covered with grass, but between it and the mountain it is barren of vegetation any kind. The soda has left a sediment, which is now crumbled and loose, with an occasional mound of ten or twelve inches elevation, but no water running. The river here is about one hundred yards in width, and about eighteen inches in depth, running very rapidly. The soda water is bubbling up in every direction, and sometimes rises six inches above the surface of the river. This bubbling extends for near half a mile. A stream comes in from the north at the western edge of the springs, tumbles over the rocks, and finally into the rivulet. Near where one branch of this falls over the rock (it has several passages where the road crosses it) is a circular hole in the rock, being two feet in diameter at the top, but larger below. It was covered with grass; and, in walking along, I barely avoided stepping into it; whilst at its edge the purring or gurgling of the water, as it boils up, apprized me of its vicinity. The surface of the water is about three feet below the top of the rock. The water is cool, much more so than the water of the springs, and is remarkably clear.

Three hundred yards below the crossing of this branch, immediately on the bank of the river, is the Steamboat Spring. The water has formed a small cone of about two and a half feet in height, and three feet in diameter, at the base. A hole of six inches in diameter at the top, allows the water to charge itself. It swells out at intervals of eight or ten seconds, and sometimes flows four or five feet in disjointed fragments. It is lukewarm, and has a milky appearance; but when taken in a vessel becomes as transparent as crystal. It produces sound similar to the puffing of a steamboat, but not quite so deep. It can frequently be heard at the distance of a quarter of a mile. About six feet from this is a small fissure in the rock, which is called the escape-pipe or gas-pipe. It makes a hissing noise, corresponding with the belching of the spring. The gas emitted from this fissure is so strong that it would suffocate a person, holding his head near the ground. The rear of this, across the road, are mounds fifty or sixty feet in height; these were entirely dry. Up this creek is very good grazing for cattle, but there are found some marshy places contiguous. The bottom upon the opposite side of the river is four or five miles in width, and covered with a good crop of grass. The soil looks good; and if the seasons are not...
August 4. We reached the Soda springs, having traveled eight miles. The first view we had was of two or three tide hillocks or mounds, standing up at different points to the right of the road, and near a grove of cedar and pine timber. One of them is about ten rods long at the base, and three or four rods in width; its elevation is probably twenty-five or thirty feet from the plain in which it is situated. The size of these mounds continually increases, as the water oozes out of different points, and produces a crust which becomes quite hard. The rocks, for miles around, are of the soda formation. On those mounds the water is warm. In a small bottom, medially before reaching the first of these mounds, and a hundred yards above the road, is a hole about eight inches in diameter; in this is a pool of water, strongly impregnated with soda. I had no means of ascertaining the depth, but believe it to be considerable; at one edge of it the water is boiling and sparkling; it would sometimes swell four or five times above the surface. This pool, and others contiguous, forms excellent drinking water; it was cool, and, when destained, would compare favourably with any soda water. At the bottom of the mound, and near the grove, is a rapid stream of water, coursing over a rocky bottom, formed by soda. At the crossing of this creek, and below the road, is a morass; immediately on the bank of the rivulet, is a crevice in the rock, from which a small stream of water issues; this was the last to drink of any I found. After crossing the creek, the passage to the springs generally resorted to is about three-fourths of a mile; they boil up in every direction. Several springs have been formed, of ten feet in height. The water found some other passage, and left them to moulder away. The surface of the mound is concave. The soil here is some twelve or fifteen feet above the level of the river, the bank of which is of rock, of the soda formation. A bank of cedar and pine timber extends from the river back to the mountain, a distance of two and a half or three miles; the space between the road and the river is covered with grass; but between it and the mountain it is barren of vegetation of any kind. The water of these springs has left a sediment, which is now crumbled and loose, with an occasional mound of ten or twelve feet elevation, but no water running. The river here is about one hundred yards in width, and about eighteen inches in depth, running very rapidly. The soda water is bubbling up in every direction, and sometimes rises six inches above the surface of the river. This bubbling extends for near half a mile. A cool, much more so than the water of the springs, and is remarkably clear.

Three hundred yards below the crossing of this branch, and immediately on the bank of the river, is the Steambot Spring. The water has formed a small cone of about two and a half feet in height, and three feet in diameter, at the base. A hole of six inches in diameter at the top, allows the water to discharge itself. It swells out at intervals of eight or ten seconds, and sometimes flows four or five feet in disjointed fragments. It is lukewarm, and has a milky appearance; but when taken in a vessel becomes as transparent as crystal. It produces a sound similar to the puffing of a steamboat, but not quite so deep. It can frequently be heard at the distance of a quarter of a mile. About six feet from this is a small fissure in the rock, which is called the escape-pipe or gas-pipe. It makes a hissing noise, corresponding with the belching of the spring. The gas emitted from this fissure is so strong that it would suffocate a person, holding his head near the ground. To the rear of this, across the road, are mounds fifty or sixty feet in height; these were entirely dry. Up this creek is very good grazing for cattle, but there are found some marshy places contiguous. The bottom upon the opposite side of the river is four or five miles in width, and covered with a good coat of grass. The soil looks good; and if the seasons are not too

JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

ion to the size of their bodies. Some were singing on the borders of wild sage; others crawling in every direction. Our dogs made great havoc among them; so numerous were they that we crushed them at every step. As soon as one was seen, others of them would alight upon it and devour it. The omus are wide, and covered with grass, and the soil looks good. A few patches of snow were seen upon the mountain ten miles distant. A portion of the mountain is covered with fine timber. The bottoms are rolling.
short, would produce well. The mountain upon the south side is covered with heavy pine timber; on the north side but little timber was observed; what little was noticed consisted principally of scrubby cedars. Antelope found in abundance. The water, in many of the springs, is sufficiently strong to raise bread, equally as well as saleratus or yeast. Were it not for their remote situation, these springs would be much resorted to, especially during the summer months. The country is mountainous, and its altitude so great, that the air is always cool, and consequently must be healthy.

Companies wishing to remain for a length of time at the springs, would pursue a proper course in driving their cattle over the river, as good grazing can thereby be had.

August 5. We traveled about nineteen miles. Five miles brought us to where the road leaves the river, and bears northward through a valley. The river bears to the southward and empties its waters into Big Salt Lake. The range of mountains bounding the north side of the river here comes to within a half mile of it, then bears off to the north, leaving a valley of about seven or eight miles in width between it and a range coming from Lewis river, and extending south towards Salt Lake. The range bounding the south side of the river comes abruptly to the stream at this point, presenting huge and cumbrous masses of basaltic rock, but it is generally covered with heavy timber. At this point two trails are found: one striking west, across the valley, to the opposite side; the other, which is the nearest and best, follows around the point, hugging the base of the mountain for several miles. Two and one half miles distant, and immediately beneath a cliff of rocks by the side road, is to be found a soda pool. A little spring of cool soda water runs out at the base of the rock, and a basin of eight or ten yards in extent, and about two and one half feet high has been formed. Inside of this, is a pool of water—the material composing the bank around, is of a white color. In a few miles travel, we crossed several spring branches. We then directed our course through the plain for some eight or nine miles, to where we encamped. Our camp was located near a spring branch; but a small quantity of wood was found; grazing was excellent. From where the road leaves the river, the country presents every appearance of having been volcanic at some period. Craters are yet standing in the plain, exhibiting positive evidence of this fact. A large mound has been formed by the lava ejected from this crater. In the centre is a deep cavity; now partially filled, from the falling in of masses of bank surrounding it. In every direction there rests upon fragments of rock, which have been thrown to a hot and burning condition, many of them melted and pieces resembling broken junk bottles or black glass lattered over the plain. The Valley for ten or twelve miles covered with stone of this description. In many places rocks have been lifted or bulged up to an elevation of fifteen feet, the top has been burst asunder, presenting a, depth of eight or ten feet in width, caused by the fragments been cast out; the depth of the cavity is from twenty to feet, the sides have a black appearance, and exhibit indici of having been burned; at other places the rock had been up, and elevated above the surface of the earth some sixteen feet, and about the same in width, having numerous apertures in it, the centre being concave. The stone is complete arch. At other places the rock has been rent, chasm of thirty or forty feet in depth and from two to ten in width, has been the result. These chasms are about a quarter of a mile in length. The fragments lay in ev direction.

The country over this plain is rather barren; but at seasons of the year, is covered with grass, which during summer months dies, leaving but little appearance of vegetation. After we had halted for the night, three families who had rated from our company at the Soda Springs, passed us a few hours had elapsed, and we espied one of their num turning post haste to our camp. When he arrived, he was paralysed with fear, that it was with difficulty we ob from him the cause of his alarm. It appeared evident, in his statement, that a party of Snake Indians meditated an attack upon their party. We dispatched a company to give relief, but soon had the gratification to witness the return their wagons to our camp. It appears that one of their her had marched about two miles in advance of the wagons when he was discovered by a party of Snake Indians, in the vicinity, who immediately gave him chase, at every uttering the most terrific yells, and endeavouring to sur him; but as he was astride a fleet American courser, he succeeded in oustripping them, and arrived at the wagons in to prepare for their approach. The wagons were then deep ravine, and could not be seen, by the Indians in pur until within seventy-five yards. As soon as the Indian
would produce well. The mountain upon the south is covered with heavy pine timber; on the north side but little timber was observed; what little was noticed consisted principally of scrubby cedars. Antelope found in abundance.

The water, in many of the springs, is sufficiently strong to make bread, equally as well as saleratus or yeast. Were it not for their remote situation, these springs would be much resorted to, especially during the summer months. The country is mountainous, and its altitude so great, that the air is always cool, and consequently must be healthy.

Companies wishing to remain for a length of time at the springs, would pursue a proper course in driving their cattle through the river, as good grazing can thereby be had.

August 5. We traveled about nineteen miles. Five miles brought us to where the road leaves the river, and bears north through a valley. The river bears to the southward and empties its waters into Big Salt Lake. The range of mountains bounding the north side of the river here comes to within half mile of it, then bears off to the north, leaving a valley of not seven or eight miles in width between it and a range running from Lewis river, and extending south towards Salt Lake. The range bounding the south side of the river comes up to the stream at this point, presenting huge and cumulous masses of basaltic rock, but it is generally covered with heavy timber. At this point two trails are found: one striking east, across the valley, to the opposite side; the other, which he nearest and best, follows around the point, hugging the base of the mountain for several miles. Two and one half hours distant, and immediately beneath a cliff of rocks by the road side, is to be found a soda pool. A little spring of soda water runs out at the base of the rock, and a basin or ten yards in extent, and about two and one half feet in depth has been formed. Inside of this, is a pool of water—material composing the bank around, is of a white color. After we had halted for the night, three families who had separated from our company at the Soda Springs, passed us. A few hours had elapsed, and we espied one of their number returning post haste to our camp. When he arrived, he was so paralyzed with fear, that it was with difficulty we obtained from him the cause of his alarm. It appeared evident, from his statement, that a party of Snake Indians meditated an attack upon their party. We dispatched a company to their relief, but soon had the gratification to witness the return of their wagons to our camp. It appears that one of their number had marched about two miles in advance of the wagons, when he was discovered by a party of Snake Indians, lurking in the vicinity, who immediately gave him chase, at every step uttering the most terrific yells, and endeavoured to surround him; but as he was astride a fleet American courser, he succeeded in outstripping them, and arrived at the wagons in time to prepare for their approach. The wagons were then in a deep ravine, and could not be seen, by the Indians in pursuit, until within seventy-five yards. As soon as the Indians dis-
covered their proximity to the wagons they commenced a precipitate retreat, and the emigrants rejoined our party.

**August 6.** We traveled this day about fifteen miles. The road for seven miles is up the valley; it then takes over the mountain, to the waters running into Snake or Lewis river. The high range of mountains which bears off towards Salt Lake, terminates near the road on the left. The road follows a ravine, and winds about among the hills, and thickets of quaking aspen, until it reaches a spring branch, down which it follows, to near Fort Hall. Over the ridge, and for two miles down the branch, there is but little grass found. At the distance of three miles, on our left up the mountain, were several patches of snow. A few of our party brought some of the snow to our camp.

**August 7.** This day we made about eighteen miles. For ten miles the road is very good. Along the stream is found willow brush, answering for fuel. The last seven miles is over a sandy plain; it was dry, and very heavy traveling. Our camp was at a large spring of cold water; grazing was very good.

**August 8.** We traveled but five miles, which brought us to Fort Hall. This is a trading post in the possession of the Hudson's Bay Company. Like the forts on the east side of the mountains, it is built of mud or adobes. (This term applies to sun-burnt brick.) They are of a similar construction. At each corner is a bastion, projecting out some eight or ten feet, perforated with holes for fire-arms. Captain Grant is now the officer in command; he has the bearing of a gentleman. The garrison was supplied with flour, which had been procured from the settlements in Oregon, and brought here on pack horses. They sold it to the emigrants for twenty dollars per cwt., taking cattle in exchange; and as many of the emigrants were nearly out of flour, and had a few lame cattle, a brisk trade was carried on between them and the inhabitants of the fort. In the exchange of cattle for flour, an allowance was made of from five to twelve dollars per head. They also had horses which they readily exchanged for cattle or sold for cash. The price demanded for horses was from fifteen to twenty-five dollars. They could not be prevailed upon to receive anything in exchange for their goods or provisons, excepting cattle or money.

The bottoms here are wide, and covered with grass. There is an abundance of wood for fuel, fencing, and other purposes.

**The Rocky Mountains.**

No attempt has, as yet, been made to cultivate the soil; I think the drought too great; but if irrigation were resorted to, I doubt not it would produce some kinds of grain, such as wheat, corn, potatoes, &c.

Our camp was located one mile to the south-west of the fort; and as at all the other forts, the Indians swarmed about us. They are of the Snake tribe, and inhabit the country bordering on Lewis and Bear rivers, and their various tributaries. This tribe is said to be numerous; but in consequence of the continual wars which they have engaged in with the Sioux, Crow and Blackfeet, their numbers are rapidly diminishing.

Snake river, which flows within one half mile of the fort, is a clear and beautiful stream of water. It courses over a plain, and its width is about one hundred and fifty yards. Its bottom abounds in fish of different varieties, which are readily caught with the hook.

While we remained in this place, great efforts were made to induce the emigrants to pursue the route to California. Most extravagant tales were related respecting the dangers that awaited a trip to Oregon, and of the difficulties and trials surmounted. The perils of the way were so magnified as to make us suppose the journey to Oregon almost impossible. For instance, the two crossings of Snake river, and the crossing of the Columbia, and other smaller streams, were represented as being attended with great danger; also that no company had heretofore attempted the passage of these streams, success but with the loss of men, from the violence and rapidity of the current; as also that they had never succeeded in getting more than fifteen or twenty head of cattle into the Willamette valley. In addition to the above, it was asserted that three or four tribes of Indians, in the middle region, had combined for the purpose of preventing our passage through their country, should we attempt it, we would be compelled to contend with these hostile tribes. In case we escaped destruction at the hands of the savages, that a more fearful enemy, that of famine, would attend our march; as the distance was so great a winter would overtake us before making the passage of the Cascade Mountains.

On the other hand, as an inducement to pursue the California route, we were informed of the shortness of the route, compared with that to Oregon; as also of many other superior advantages it possessed.
ed their proximity to the wagons they commenced a pre-te retreat, and the emigrants rejoined our party.

August 6. We traveled this day about fifteen miles. The for seven miles is up the valley; it then takes over the stain, to the waters running into Snake or Lewis river, high range of mountains which bears off towards Salt, terminates near the road on the left. The road follows ine, and winds about among the hills, and thickets of ng aspen, until it reaches a spring branch, down which it rs, to near Fort Hall. Over the ridge, and for two miles the branch, there is but little grass found. At the dis-of three miles, on our left up the mountain, were several es of snow. A few of our party brought some of the to our camp.

August 7. This day we made about eighteen miles. For miles the road is very good. Along the stream is found w brush, answering for fuel. The last seven miles is a sandy plain; it was dry, and very heavy traveling. Our was at a large spring of cold water; grazing was very August 8. We traveled but five miles, which brought us rt Hall. This is a trading post in the possession of the on's Bay Company. Like the forts on the east side of mountains, it is built of mud or adobes. (This term is to sun-burnt brick.) They are of a similar construction. ch corner is a bastion, projecting out some eight or ten perforated with holes for fire-arms. Captain Grant is the officer in command; he has the bearing of a gentle-

The garrison was supplied with flour, which had been red from the settlements in Oregon, and brought here on horses. They sold it to the emigrants for twenty dollars wt., taking cattle in exchange; and as many of the emi-s were nearly out of flour, and had a few lame cattle, a trade was carried on between them and the inhabitants of fort. In the exchange of cattle for flour, an allowance of from five to twelve dollars per head. They also orses which they readily exchanged for cattle or sold for horses. The price demanded for horses was from fifteen to y-five dollars. They could not be prevaild upon to se anything in exchange for their goods or provisions, ring cattle or money.

e bottoms here are wide, and covered with grass. There abundance of wood for fuel, fencing, and other purposes.

The Rocky Mountains.

No attempt has, as yet, been made to cultivate the soil. I think the drought too great; but if irrigation were resorted to, I doubt not it would produce some kinds of grain, such as wheat, corn, potatoes, &c.

Our camp was located one mile to the south-west of the fort; and as at all the other forts, the Indians swarmed about us. They are of the Snake tribe, and inhabit the country bordering on Lewis and Bear rivers, and their various tributaries. The fort is built of a similar construction. The perils of the way were so magnified as to make us suppose the journey to Oregon almost impossible. For instance, the two crossings of Snake river, and the crossing of the Columbia, and other smaller streams, were represented as being attended with great danger; also that no company heretofore attempting the passage of these streams, succeeded, but with the loss of men, from the violence and rapidity of the current; as also that they had never succeeded in getting more than fifteen or twenty head of cattle into the Willamette valley. In addition to the above, it was asserted that three or four tribes of Indians, in the middle region, had combined for the purpose of preventing our passage through their country, and should we attempt it, we would be compelled to contend with these hostile tribes. In case we escaped destruction at the hands of the savages, that a more fearful enemy, that of famine, would attend our march; as the distance was so great that winter would overtake us before making the passage of the Cascade Mountains.

On the other hand, as an inducement to pursue the California route, we were informed of the shortness of the route, when compared with that to Oregon; as also of many other superior advantages it possessed.
These tales, told and rehearsed, were likely to produce the effect of turning the tide of emigration thither. Mr. Greenwood, an old mountaineer, well stocked with falsehoods, had been dispatched from California to pilot the emigrants through; and assisted by a young man by the name of McDougal, from Indiana, so far succeeded as to induce thirty-five or thirty-six wagons to take that trail.

About fifteen wagons had been fitted out, expressly for California; and, joined by the thirty-five aforementioned, completed a train of fifty wagons; what the result of their expedition has been, I have not been able to learn.*

August 9. This day we traveled about eight miles; five miles brought us to the crossing of Portneth. This is a stream heading in the mountains near the Soda Springs, receiving numerous branches in this bottom, and is here about eighty yards in width. From this place, it is one mile to the crossing of a narrow slough, with steep banks. We crossed, and journeyed two miles to the bank of Snake river, where we encamped. Eight wagons joined us at our encampment.

August 10. We remained in camp.

August 11. This day we traveled about eight miles; which brought us to within one mile of the American falls.† Our camp was at the springs. An island in the river afforded excellent grazing for cattle. The country is extremely barren, being sandy sage plains.

August 12. We traveled about fifteen miles, which brought us to Levy creek, or Beaver-dam creek, as it is sometimes termed; it is a small stream; its waters flow down a succession of falls, producing a handsome cascade: it has the appearance of having been built up by beaver. The property of the water has turned the material into stone; the water appears to be impregnated with soda; the rocks along the bank are of that formation. The best camp is two miles farther on.

August 13. This day we traveled about eight miles, to Cassia creek; here the California trail turns off. The road has been very dusty and heavy traveling. The country presents the same usual barren appearance.

August 14. This day we traveled about fifteen miles; reached Marshy spring; the road has been stony and cleft; the country mostly destitute of vegetation—noting grass but the wild sage and wormwood.

August 15. We traveled but eleven miles. The road over a sage plain for eight miles, when it crosses the marsh; no water running, and but little standing pools. At the distance of three miles the road strikes the bottom, at the lower end of this, at which place the road ends here was found a good camp.

August 16. We traveled about twenty-three miles. The road over a sage plain for eight miles, when it crosses the marsh; no water running, and but little standing pools. The road traveled was very dusty, and portions of it quite stony; the river runs through a rocky kanyon. The cliffs are times of the height of one thousand feet, and nearly perpendicular. Above the kanyon, the river is two or three hundred yards wide; but at this place it is not more than one hundred and fifty feet; and at one place, where there is a fall of twenty feet, its width does not exceed seventy-five feet. On our march this day I attempted to get down to the river to procure a drink of water, but for six miles was unable so, owing to the steep precipitous banks.

August 17. We traveled but eight miles. The road over a sage plain to the bottom on Rock creek. Here we reached the river; but little grass. Twelve miles brought us to Dry Branch; here also was unsuitable ground for camping, as the water was standing in pools. The road traveled was very dusty, and portions of it quite stony; the river runs through a rocky kanyon. The cliffs are times of the height of one thousand feet, and nearly perpendicular. Above the kanyon, the river is two or three hundred yards wide; but at this place it is not more than one hundred and fifty feet; and at one place, where there is a fall of twenty feet, its width does not exceed seventy-five feet. On our march this day I attempted to get down to the river to procure a drink of water, but for six miles was unable to do so, owing to the steep precipitous banks.

August 18. This day we traveled about twenty miles. After the distance of eight miles we arrived at the cross Rock creek, (in a kanyon,) here we halted for dinner, and our cattle water. We then took up the bluff, and traveled over a sage plain to the bottom on Rock creek. Here we found a very good camp.

August 19. We traveled about twenty miles. After the distance of eight miles we arrived at the cross Rock creek, (in a kanyon,) here we halted for dinner, and our cattle water. We then took up the bluff, and traveled over a sage plain to the bottom on Rock creek. Here we found a very good camp.

* The writer has recently learned that the emigrants alluded to, not finding California equal, in point of soil, to their high wrought anticipations, have made the best of their way to Oregon.

† These falls derive their name from the following circumstance. A number of American trappers going down this stream in their canoes, not being aware of their proximity to the falls, were hurried along by the violence of the current; and passing over the falls, but one of the number survived.
these tales, told and rehearsed, were likely to produce the t of turning the tide of emigration thither. Mr. Green- a new mountaineer, well stocked with falsehoods, had dispatched from California to pilot the emigrants through; assisted by a young man by the name of McDougal, from na, so far succeeded as to induce thirty-five or thirty-six ms to take that trail.

bout fifteen wagons had been fitted out, expressly for Cali- a; and, joined by the thirty-five aforementioned, com- a train of fifty wagons; what the result of their expe- n has been, I have not been able to learn.*

ugust 9. This day we traveled about eight miles; five brought us to the crossing of Portneth. This is a stream ing in the mountains near the Soda Springs, receiving branches in this bottom, and is here about eighty s in width. From this place, it is one mile to the cross- f a narrow slough, with steep banks. We crossed, and neyed two miles to the bank of Snake river, where we nped. Eight wagons joined us at our encampment.

ugust 10. We remained in camp.

ugust 11. This day we traveled about eight miles; h brought us to within one mile of the American falls. camp was at the springs. An island in the river afforded lent grazing for cattle. The country is extremely barren, sandy sage plains.

ugust 12. We traveled about fifteen miles, which brought Levy creek, or Beaver-dam creek, as it is sometimes dl; it is a small stream; its waters flow down a succes- of falls, producing a handsome cascade: it has the appear- of having been built up by beaver. The property of the r has turned the material into stone; the water appears to preggnated with soda; the rocks along the bank are of ormation. The best camp is two miles farther on.

ugust 13. This day we traveled about eight miles, to ia creek; here the California trail turns off. The road has been very dusty and heavy traveling. The country pre- ents the same usual barren appearance.

ugust 14. This day we traveled about fifteen miles, and reached Marshy spring; the road has been stony and dusty; the country mostly destitute of vegetation—nothing growing but the wild sage and wormwood.

ugust 15. We traveled but eleven miles. The road runs over a sage plain for eight miles, when it crosses the stream from the marsh; no water running, and but little standing in pools. At the distance of three miles the road strikes the river bottom, at the lower end of this, at which place the road leaves it; here was found a good camp.

ugust 16. We traveled about twenty-three miles. Four miles brought us to Goose creek. We found difficulty in crossing, and no good location for a camp. After seven miles travel we reached the river; but little grass. Twelve miles brought us to Dry Branch; here also was unsuitable ground for encamping, as the water was standing in pools. The road we traveled was very dusty, and portions of it quite stony; here the river runs through a rocky kanyon. The cliffs are sometimes of the height of one thousand feet, and nearly perpendi- cular. Above the kanyon, the river is two or three hundred yards wide; but at this place it is not more than one hundred and fifty feet; and at one place, where there is a fall of some twenty feet, its width does not exceed seventy-five feet. In our march this day I attempted to get down to the river, to procure a drink of water, but for six miles was unable to do so, owing to the steep precipitous banks.

ugust 17. We traveled but eight miles. The road lay over a sage plain to the bottom on Rock creek. Here we found a very good camp.

ugust 18. This day we traveled about twenty miles. After the distance of eight miles we arrived at the crossing of Rock creek, (in a kanyon,) here we halted for dinner, and gave our cattle water. We then took up the bluff, and traveled over sand and sage plains for about twelve miles. When night overtook us we drove to the top of the river bluff and encamp- ed. We drove our cattle one and a half miles down the bluff to the river for water. Here we found a little grass and green brush, but it was not sufficient in quantity to supply our cattle, and we could do no better. We packed water up the bluff to our camp. The bluffs at this place exceed one thousand feet in height; they are of basalt. The road is on a high barren
plain; a range of mountains is on our left hand by, and at a
great distance on our right another range appears.

August 19. We traveled about twelve miles. Nine miles
brought us to where we pass down to the river bottom; from
this point the distance to the river was three miles. A warm
spring branch empties itself into the river at this place. Emi-
grants would pursue a more proper course by encamping on
the bottom, near the source of Rock creek, then drive down to
where the road crosses in a kanyon, then following the road
for eight or nine miles to where the road leaves the bluff of
the creek and encamp, driving their cattle into the creek bot-
tom. From this place they can drive to Salmon Fall creek,
just four miles below our present encampment, follow down
this creek to its mouth, where will be found an excellent camp.

August 20. We traveled about nine miles, reaching the
Salmon Falls. Here are eighteen or twenty Indian huts.
Salmon come up to these falls: the Indians have an abundance
of them, which they very readily dispose of for hooks, powder,
balls, clothing, calico and knives, and in fact for almost any-
thing we have at our disposal.

The river at this place is a succession of cataracts for several
miles, the highest of which does not exceed twelve feet. The
grazing was very poor, and the country barren as usual.

August 21. We traveled about twelve miles; for two
miles the road is up a sandy hill, it then strikes a sandy sage
plain, over which it takes its course for ten miles. Here night
overtook us, as we had commenced our march at a very late
hour on account of having lost some horses. Our camp was
on the top of the river bluff. It is one mile to water; but little
grass was found. This day we found several head of cattle
that had given out from fatigue of traveling. Some of the
companies had been racing, endeavoring to pass each other,
and now they have reached a region where but little grass is
found—are beginning to reap the reward of their folly.

August 22. Our cattle were so much scattered that it was
late in the day when we prepared to resume our march. We
traveled about ten miles. At night we left the road, and di-
rected our course to the right, down a ravine to the river,
where we encamped. Our cattle suffered much for want of
food.

August 23. This morning we turned up the ravine for
one and a half miles, and then struck up the hill to the road.
Three and a half miles brought us to where the road crosses
the Snake river. In coming down to the river bottom, it
is a very steep hill. Along the shore of this river was a
grass; there are two islands covered with grass, so that
cattle were soon repaid for their privations heretofore.

Difficulties attending the crossing of this stream had been re-
sented as being almost insurmountable; but upon examin-
ing we found it an exaggeration. From the main shore to
island there is no difficulty; from first to second island,
well up, until nearly across, then bear down to where the
enters it. The water is not deep until nearly across, and
then if you keep well up stream. From second island to
shore is more difficult; it is about three hundred yards
and the current very rapid. Strike in, heading well up two
rods, then quartering a little down until eight or ten
from shore; then quartering a little up for fifteen or two
rods; then strike up for the coming out place; the bottom
gravelly. With the exception of a few holes, the water in
the first fifteen rods is the deepest part of the ford. The
bottom is very uneven; there are holes found of six or eight
in width, many of them swimming. Those crossing the
stream can escape the deepest of these holes by having hir-
men in the van and at each side; it is necessary that they
attached to each wagon four or six yoke of oxen, the cu-
being swift; and in the passage of these holes, previously
uded to, when one yoke is compelled to swim, the others
be in shallow water. Great care must be taken that the
teams be not beat down too low and pass over the ripple;
to prevent such a casualty, two drivers must attend each
wagon. Before attempting the passage of the river all art
liable to damage, from coming in contact with the water, sh
be piled on the top of the wagon bed. We commenced ca-
ing at eleven o'clock, A.M., and at one o'clock, P.M.
effected the passage of the stream, and were so fortunate
land our goods free from all damage. We traveled two
miles to a spring branch and pitched our encampment. Good
good wood and water, were procured in plenty.

August 24. We traveled but six miles. Soon after lea-
camp we directed our course up a stony hill; thence over
a sage plain to a spring branch. We pursued our way up
branch for one mile, where we obtained good grazing for
our cattle; a high range of hills appearing on our right, at
a distance of two miles, an occasional grove of pine timber in
them; but, in general, the mountains here are covered
a range of mountains is on our left hard by, and at a
distance on our right another range appears.

*August 19.* We traveled about twelve miles. Nine miles
it us to where we pass down to the river bottom; from
that the distance to the river was three miles. A warm
branch empties itself into the river at this place. Emi-
would pursue a more proper course by encamping on
bottom, near the source of Rock creek, then drive down to
the road crosses in a kanyon, then following the road
ht or nine miles to where the road leaves the bluff of
seek and encamp, driving their cattle into the creek bot-
From this place they can drive to Salmon Fall creek,
our miles below our present encampment, follow down
reek to its mouth, where will be found an excellent camp.

*August 20.* We traveled about nine miles, reaching the
a Falls. Here are eighteen or twenty Indian huts.
come up to these falls: the Indians have an abundance
m, which they very readily dispose of for hooks, powder,
clothing, calico and knives, and in fact for almost any-
we have at our disposal.

A river at this place is a succession of cataracts for several
the highest of which does not exceed twelve feet. The
ug was very poor, and the country barren as usual.

*August 21.* We traveled about twelve miles; for two
the road is up a sandy hill, it then strikes a sandy sage
over which it takes its course for ten miles. Here night
ok us, as we had commenced our march at a very late
account of having lost some horses. Our camp was
op of the river bluff. It is one mile to water; but little
was found. This day we found several head of cattle
had given out from fatigue of traveling. Some of the
nies had been racing, endeavoring to pass each other,
w they have reached a region where but little grass is
—are beginning to reap the reward of their folly.

*August 22.* Our cattle were so much scattered that it was
he day when we prepared to resume our march. We
led about ten miles. At night we left the road, and di-
our course to the right, down a ravine to the river, e
encamped. Our cattle suffered much for want of

*August 23.* This morning we turned up the ravine for
a half miles, and then struck up the hill to the road.
and a half miles brought us to where the road crosses

the Snake river. In coming down to the river bottom, there
is a very steep hill. Along the shore of this river was a little
grass; there are two islands covered with grass, so that our
cattle were soon repaid for their privations herefore. The
difficulties attending the crossing of this stream had been repre-
sented as being almost insurmountable; but upon examinatio-
we found it an exaggeration. From the main shore to first
island there is no difficulty; from first to second island, turn
well up, until nearly across, then bear down to where the road
enters it. The water is not deep until nearly across, and not
then if you keep well up stream. From second island to main
shore is more difficult; it is about three hundred yards wide
and the current very rapid. Strike in, heading well up for
two rods, then quartering a little down to eight or ten rods
from shore; then quartering a little up for fifteen or twenty
rods; then strike up for the coming out place; the bottom is
gravely. With the exception of a few holes, the water for
the first fifteen rods is the deepest part of the ford. The
bottom is very uneven; there are holes found of six or eight feet
in width, many of them swimming. Those crossing this
stream can escape the deepest of these holes by having horse-
men in the van and at each side; it is necessary that there be
attached to each wagon four or six yoke of oxen, the current
being swift; and in the passage of these holes, previously al-
luded to, when one yoke is compelled to swim, the others may
be in shallow water. Great care must be taken that these
teams be not beat down too low and pass over the ripple; and
to prevent such a casualty, two drivers must attend each wa-
gon. Before attempting the passage of the river all articles
liable to damage, from coming in contact with the water, should
be piled on the top of the wagon bed. We commenced cross-
ing at eleven o'clock, A.M., and at one o'clock, P.M., we
effected the passage of the stream, and were so fortunate as to
land our goods free from all damage. We traveled two miles
to a spring branch and pitched our encampment. Good grass,
wood and water, were procured in plenty.

*August 24.* We traveled but six miles. Soon after leaving
camp we directed our course up a stony hill; thence over a
sage plain to a spring branch. We pursued our way up this
branch for one mile, where we obtained good grazing for our
cattle; a high range of hills appearing on our right, at the
distance of two miles, an occasional grove of pine timber upon
them; but, in general, the mountains here are covered with
grass; numerous streams issuing from their sides, and pouring
their waters in the plain below. There is no appearance of
vegetation until you reach the low bottoms immediately along
the water’s edge. The road traveled to-day was quite stony.

The Indians along this road are expert in theft and roguery.
A young man having a horse which he had taken much pains
to get along, when night approached, staked and hobbled him,
that he might not stray off; but at night an Indian stole into
the camp, unhobbled the horse, cut the rope, and took him off,
leaving the young man undisturbed in his sleep. A few days
thereafter, this Indian effected a sale of the horse to one of a
party of emigrants traveling behind us.

August 25. We remained in camp.
August 26. We traveled about ten miles; our camp was
located on a small rivulet, at a quarter of a mile’s distance
above the road, and near the mouth of the Hot Spring branch.
Between the road and the mountain good grazing was found.
The river is about eight miles on our left; the space between
is a barren, sandy sage plain.

August 27. We traveled about sixteen miles; one mile
brought us to the Hot Springs, near which the road passes.
These springs are in a constant state of ebullition. They
number from five to six, extending over a surface of two to
three yards, all uniting and forming a stream of one yard in
width and about three inches deep, running quite rapid. The
water is sufficiently hot for culinary purposes. They
number from five to six, extending over a surface of two to
three yards, all uniting and forming a stream of one yard in
width and about three inches deep, running quite rapid. The
water is sufficiently hot for culinary purposes. About fifteen
rods off, approaching the mountain, which is half a mile dis-
tant, are similar springs, the waters of which flow into a reser-
voir a short distance below. An ox, belonging to our party,
appeared desirous to test the qualities of the water afforded by
these springs. His owners, seeing his inclination, attempted
to arrest his steps, but failed; when he arrived at the brink
of one of them, and stuck his nose in, preparatory to indulging
in a draught of the delicious nectar, he immediately wheeled,
and made the welkin ring by his bellowing; kicking and run-
ning, he showed he was evidently displeased with himself.

Our camp was on Barrel creek bottom, which is very narrow.

August 28. We traveled about eighteen miles, crossing
several running branches. The road is near the base of the
mountain; wild sage and grease wood found in plenty. En-
camped on Charlotte’s fork, a small branch.

August 29. We traveled about eighteen miles, which
brought us to Bois river, a stream of forty or fifty yards in
width, and abounding in salmon; its banks are lined with
Balm of Gilead timber. The bottoms here are two or three
miles wide, and covered with grass.

August 31. We traveled about fourteen miles. The road
sweeps its course down the valley of the Bois river.

September 1. We traveled about thirteen miles, eleven
miles from camp we crossed Bois river. Some of the bottoms
are covered with grass, others with wild sage and grease.
The road was very dusty. There is not much timber in the
stream, but great quantities of brush.

September 2. We reached Fort Bois. This is a trading
post of the Hudson’s Bay Company, established upon the
northern side of Snake or Lewis river, and one mile below
mouth of Bois river. This fort was erected for the pur-
purpose of recruiting, or as an intermediate post, more than as a trading
point. It is built of the same materials, and modeled on Fort Hall, but is of a smaller compass. Portions of the
ground around it afford grazing; but, in a general view, the
surrounding country is barren.

North of this fort is an extensive plain, which has an
extremely unfertile appearance; but, I am informed, that in
the winter and spring months it affords good grazing. At
fort they have a quantity of flour in store, brought from Our
City, for which they demanded twenty dollars per cask; a few of our company being in extreme want,
were obliged to purchase at this exorbitant price. At this place
the road crosses the river; the ford is about four hundred
yards below the fort, and strikes across to the head of an island
bears to the left to the southern bank; the water is quite
but not rapid; it swam some of our smallest work cattle.
bottom is solid and smooth. We cut poles, and laid
across the top of our wagon-beds, piling our loading on
answering a twofold purpose — preventing our loading
damage, as also by its weight keeping the wagons steady
against floating. In about three hours we effected our passage in safety, but few of the goods got
wet. We went up the bottom a half mile, and there encam
numerous streams issuing from their sides, and pouring waters in the plain below. There is no appearance of
vection until you reach the low bottoms immediately along
water's edge. The road traveled to-day was quite stony.
the Indians along this road are expert in theft and roguery.
ny man having a horse which he had taken much pains
a long, when night approached, staked and hobbled him,
he might not stray off; but at night an Indian stole into
summer, unhobbled the horse, cut the rope, and took him off,
ng the young man undisturbed in his sleep. A few days
after, this Indian effected a sale of the horse to one of a
of emigrants traveling behind us.
August 25. We remained in camp.
August 26. We traveled about ten miles; our camp was
on a small rivulet, at a quarter of a mile's distance
the road, and near the mouth of the Hot Spring branch.
ven the road and the mountain good grazing was found.
river is about eight miles on our left; the space between
arren, sandy sage plain.
August 27. We traveled about sixteen miles; one mile
ht us to the Hot Springs, near which the road pases.
e springs are in a constant state of ebullition. They
er from five to six, extending over a surface of two to
yards, all uniting and forming a stream of one yard in
and about three inches deep, running quite rapid. The
r is sufficiently hot for culinary purposes. About fifteen
off, approaching the mountain, which is half a mile dis-
are similar springs, the waters of which flow into a reser-
short distance below. An ox, belonging to our party,
desirous to test the qualities of the water afforded by
springs. His owners, seeing his inclination, attempted
rest his steps, but failed; when he arrived at the brink
em, and stuck his nose in, preparatory to indulging
braught of the delicious nectar, he immediately wheeled,
ade the welkin ring by his bellowing; kicking and run-
showed he was evidently displeased with himself.
camp was on Barrel creek bottom, which is very narrow.
August 28. We traveled about eighteen miles, crossing
al running branches. The road is near the base of the
tain; wild sage and greasewood found in plenty. En-
ch on Charlotte's fork, a small branch.
August 29. We traveled about eighteen miles, which
ht us to Bois river, a stream of forty or fifty yards in
width, and abounding in salmon; its banks are lined with
Balm of Gilead timber. The bottoms here are two or three
miles wide, and covered with grass.
August 30. We traveled about eleven miles. The road
is sometimes on bottom, at others, on bluff. The Indians are
very numerous along this stream; they have a large number
of horses; clothing is in much demand; for articles of clothing
 costing in the States ten or twelve dollars, a very good horse
can be obtained.
August 31. We traveled about 14 miles. The road pur-
sues its course down the valley of the Bois river.
September 1. We traveled about thirteen miles. Two
miles from camp we crossed Bois river. Some of the bottoms
are covered with grass, others with wild sage and greasewood.
The road was very dusty. There is not much timber along
the stream, but great quantities of brush.
September 2. We reached Fort Bois. This is a trading
post of the Hudson's Bay Company, established upon the
northern side of Snake or Lewis river, and one mile below the
mouth of Bois river. This fort was erected for the purpose
of recruiting, or as an intermediate post, more than as a trading
point. It is built of the same materials, and modeled after
Fort Hall, but is of a smaller compass. Portions of the bot-
toms around it afford grazing; but, in a general view, the sur-
rounding country is barren.
North of this fort is an extensive plain, which has an ex-
remely unfertile appearance; but, I am informed, that during
the winter and spring months it affords good grazing. At this
fort they have a quantity of flour in store, brought from
Ozarkon Crrv, for which they demanded twenty dollars per cwt., in
cash; a few of our company being in extreme want, were
obliged to purchase at this exorbitant price. At this place the
road crosses the river; the ford is about four hundred yards
below the fort, and strikes across to the head of an island, then
bears to the left to the southern bank; the water is quite deep,
but not rapid; it swam some of our smallest work cattle; the
bottom is solid and smooth. We cut poles, and laid them
across the top of our wagon-beds, piling our loading on them;
answering a twofold purpose—preventing our loading from
damage, as also by its weight keeping the wagons steady and
guarding them against floating. In about three hours we
effected our passage in safety, but few of the goods getting
wet. We went up the bottom a half mile, and there encamped;
driving our cattle on an island hard by, to graze. Fort Bois is about two hundred and eighty miles below Fort Hall, following the wagon road; but by crossing the river at Fort Hall, and going down on the north side, the distance would be lessened, as the river bears off south, and then north; and judging from the appearance of the country, I think a road may be found, equal, if not better than the one on the south side; and, I doubt not, the grazing will be found better.

September 3. We traveled fifteen miles, to Malheur, or Malore, as it is sometimes called: here is a good camp. This is a stream of about ten yards in width, having its source in a range of mountains to the south-west, and pursuing its meanderings through a succession of hills, sage and sand plains, and occasionally a fertile bottom, until it arrives at Snake river, into which it empties. A few miles below Fort Bois, its course from its source is north of east. Along its banks, near to where the road crosses it, are a number of hot springs; they are of the same temperature of those between the two crossings of Snake river. Here we met Dr. White, a sub-Indian agent, accompanied by three others, on their way from Oregon to the States. At this place are two trails; the fork is in the bottom above the crossing of the creek, and there is a possibility of emigrants pursuing the wrong route. I do not deem it amiss to give some particulars in relation to this road. Mr. Meek, who had been engaged as our pilot, but had previously went in advance of the companies who had employed him, and who had after reaching Fort Hall, fitted up a party to pilot through to Oregon, informed the emigrants that he could, by taking up this stream to near its source, and then striking across the plains, so as to intersect the old road near to the mouth of Deshutes or Falls river, save about one hundred and fifty miles travel; also that he was perfectly familiar with the country through which the proposed route lay, as he had traveled it; that no difficulty or danger attended its travel. He succeeded in inducing about two hundred families to pursue this route; they accordingly directed their course to the left, up this creek, about ten days previous to our arrival at the forks.

September 4. We traveled about twenty miles; ten miles brought us to a sulphur spring, and ten miles more to Birch creek, where we encamped. The country is considerably rolling, and much of it barren: no timber found.

September 5. We traveled about eight miles; three miles brought us to Snake river, and five more to Burnt river. The road is hilly but good; the country mountainous. Here is a good camp.

September 6. We made about twelve miles. The road up Burnt river, and the most difficult road we have entered since we started. The difficulties arise from the frequent crossings of the creek, which is crooked, narrow and swift. We were often compelled to follow the road, in its winding for some distance, over high, sidelong and stony ridges, frequently through thickets of brush. The stream is about or twelve yards in width, and is generally rapid. The rocks are high, and covered with grass.

September 7. This day we traveled about twelve miles. The road exceeded in roughness that of yesterday. Sometimes it pursued its course along the bottom of the creek; other times it wound its way along the sides of the mountain so sidelong as to require the weight of two or more men on the upper side of the wagons to preserve their equilibrium. The creek and road are so enclosed by the high mountains as to afford but little room to pass along, rendering it in places almost impassable. Many of the mountains view from here seem almost perpendicular, and of course present a barren surface. The eye is occasionally relieved by a scrubby cedar; but along the creek is found birch, bitterwood, alder, &c., in quantity, and several kinds of brush and briars, so impenetrable as to preclude ingress. The creek pursues its course through these thickets, the axe having been employed; but it is so very narrow as almost to prevent travel. A little digging, and the use of the axe, united with the erection of bridges, would make this a very good road. At first view this road appeared to us impassable, and so difficult of travel, as almost to deter us from the attempt; but knowing that those who had preceded us had surmounted the difficulties encouraged us to persevere. It required much carefulness, the exercise of skill on the part of our drivers to pass along and avoid the dangers of the way. We pursued our road without any loss, with the exception of that attending the breakage of two wagon tongues, done in crossing some ravines. We also experienced difficulty in finding our way, which had strayed away. Five miles from camp the creek turns up a spring branch to the right, which we followed ten miles, crossing it very frequently; it then turns up the mountain to the left, until it strikes another ravine. We followed...
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

ing our cattle on an island hard by, to graze. Fort Bois about two hundred and eighty miles below Fort Hall, following the wagon road; but by crossing the river at Fort Hall, going down on the north side, the distance would be saved, as the river bears off south, and then north; and from the appearance of the country, I think a road be found, equal, if not better than the one on the south; and, I doubt not, the grazing will be found better.

September 3. We traveled fifteen miles, to Malheur, or ore, as it is sometimes called: here is a good camp. This stream of about ten yards in width, having its source in a range of mountains to the south-west, and pursuing its meaning through a succession of hills, sage and sand plains, and occasionally a fertile bottom, until it arrives at Snake river, which it empties. A few miles below Fort Bois, its source from its source is north of east. Along its banks, near where the road crosses it, are a number of hot springs; they of the same temperature of those between the two crossings of Snake river. Here we met Dr. White, a sub-Indian, accompanied by three others, on their way from Oregon to States. At this place are two trails; the fork is in bottom above the crossing of the creek, and there is a possibility of emigrants pursuing the wrong route. I do not think it amiss to give some particulars in relation to this road. Meek, who had been engaged as our pilot, but had previously in advance of the companies who had employed him, and who had after reaching Fort Hall, fitted up a party to search through to Oregon, informed the emigrants that he had, by taking up this stream to near its source, and then crossing across the plains, so as to intersect the old road near mouth of Deshutes or Falls river, save about one hundred and fifty miles travel; also that he was perfectly familiar with the country through which the proposed route lay, as he traveled it; that no difficulty or danger attended its travel. We succeeded in inducing about two hundred families to pursue this route; they accordingly directed their course to the up this creek, about ten days previous to our arrival at the.

September 4. We traveled about twenty miles; ten miles brought us to Snake river, and five more to Burnt river. The road is hilly but good; the country mountainous. Here is a good camp.

September 6. We made about twelve miles. The road is up Burnt river, and the most difficult road we have encountered since we started. The difficulties arise from the frequent crossings of the creek, which is crooked, narrow and stony. We were often compelled to follow the road, in its windings for some distance, over high, sidelong and stony ridges, and, frequently through thickets of brush. The stream is about ten or twelve yards in width, and is generally rapid. The hills are high, and covered with grass.

September 7. This day we traveled about twelve miles.

The road exceeded in roughness that of yesterday. Sometimes it pursued its course along the bottom of the creek, at other times it wound its way along the sides of the mountains, so sidelong as to require the weight of two or more men on the upper side of the wagons to preserve their equilibrium. The creek and road are so enclosed by the high mountains, as to afford little room to pass along, rendering it in some places almost impassable. Many of the mountains viewed from here seem almost perpendicular, and of course presents a barren surface. The eye is occasionally relieved by a few scrubby cedars; but along the creek is found birch, hiber cottonwood, alder, &c., in quantity, and several kinds of brush and briars, so impenetrable as to preclude ingress. The road pursues its course through these thickets, the axe having been employed; but it is so very narrow as almost to prevent travel. A little digging, and the use of the axe, united with the erection of bridges, would make this a very good road. At first view this road appeared to us impassable, and so difficult of travel, as almost to deter us from the attempt; but knowing that those who had preceded us had surmounted the difficulties, encouraged us to persevere. It required much care, and the exercise of skill on the part of our drivers to pass along and avoid the dangers of the way. We pursued our route without any loss, with the exception of that attending the breakage of two wagon tongues, done in crossing some deep ravines. We also experienced difficulty in finding our cattle, which had strayed away. Five miles from camp the road turns up a spring branch to the right, which we followed two miles, crossing it very frequently; it then turns up the mountain to the left, until it strikes another ravine. We followed
up this for one mile, where water makes its appearance. Here is found a good camp. The road then takes to the left up the hill, and then down to a dry branch; here is a good camp, one mile to running water. This portion of the road is solid and of good travel.

September 8. This day we traveled about fourteen miles. Two miles brought us to the creek again; the bottom here is of some extent. We followed this bottom for the distance of one mile; the road then led up the right hand branch, crossing several small branches, taking up a ravine to the left over a ridge, until it reaches the fork of the river; pursues its route up this river some six or seven miles, crossing it twice, then directs its course to the right, through a narrow ravine over the mountain, then strikes Dry Branch; we followed up this branch to running water, and near to a scrubby pine; here we encamped. The road has been solid and good. The hills and valleys appear well covered with grass.

September 9. This day we traveled about sixteen miles. The road runs up the branch for one mile, then turns to the left over the hill, pursuing a very winding course for some thirteen miles, until it reaches a slough in Powder river bottoms. Powder river is a stream of some eight or ten yards in width, having its source in the high range of mountains on our left, which mountains in many places are covered with snow. An abundance of pine timber is found covering the sides of these mountains, sometimes extending far down into the bottoms, which here are between six and seven miles in width. The soil is fertile and would undoubtedly yield abundantly.

To our right, at the distance of fifteen or twenty miles, is presented a high range of mountains, their base covered with grass, their sides with heavy pine timber. At their summit they are entirely destitute of vegetation; some of these are very lofty, their peaks present a very lustrous appearance, resembling the snow mountains. This shining, dazzling appearance they possess, is derived I think from the material of which they are composed, being a kind of white clay.

The valley between Powder river and this range is very rolling, portions of it covered with wild sage. Wild fowl abound in this valley.

September 10. This day we traveled about ten miles; our course was down the valley of Powder river; eight miles brought us to the crossing of the same, one mile to the middle fork, and one to the third fork. There is good ground for camps at any point along these streams.

At our camp we were visited by an Indian chief of the Cakiguas, accompanied by his son. He was of a friendly disposition; his object in visiting us was principally to barter cattle; he had in his possession thirty or more horses.

September 11. This day we traveled about twelve miles for the first five or six miles, the road was quite level and it then follows a ridge dividing Powder river and Grand Round; this portion of the road is very uneven and stony. The leading down into the valley of Grand Round, is circled by the many rivulets that pour down their waters from the mountains, by which this valley is enclosed. The bottoms are rich friable earth, and afford grass of various kinds, and others that of red clover. There is a root here found in abundance, and known as the camas, which is held in high repute by the Indians for some medicinal qualities it is thought possess; wild flax and a variety of other plants grow in abundance, like to those I have observed in the western prairies. The streams are generally lined with timber, and about salmon and other varieties of fish. Upon the sides of these mountains and extending down into the valley are found beautiful groves of yellow pine timber. These mountains are places of resort for bear, deer, and elk.

This bottom affords an excellent situation for a settler, possessing more advantages in that respect, than any from our departure from the lower Platte river. North of and at the distance of about twenty miles, is another valley similar in appearance to this, but of greater extent. Streams having their course through this valley empty into Lewis river, which is eighty or ninety miles to the north. Our camp was at the foot of the hill, convenient to a stream branch. At twilight we were visited by four or five of the Cakiguas, the tribe alluded to previously.

An incident quite worthy of note, occurred at this place.

* Pronounced Kiwaw or Kioose.
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

is for one mile, where water makes its appearance. Here we had a good camp. The road then takes to the left up the hill, then down to a dry branch: here is a good camp, site to running water. This portion of the road is solid and good travel.

September 8. This day we traveled about fourteen miles. Miles brought us to the creek again; the bottom here is quite extensive. We followed this bottom for the distance of two miles; the road then led up the right hand branch, crossing several small branches, taking up a ravine to the left over it, until it reaches the fork of the river; pursues its route over the hill, pursuing a very winding course for some miles, until it reaches a slough in Powder river bottom. Powder river is a stream of some eight or ten yards in breadth, having its source in the high range of mountains on the left, which mountains in many places are covered with snow. An abundance of pine timber is found covering the bottoms, which here are between six and seven miles in width. The soil is fertile and would undoubtedly yield abundance of crops.

September 9. This day we traveled about sixteen miles. Road runs up the branch for one mile, then turns to the right over the hill, pursuing a very winding course for some miles, until it reaches a slough in Powder river bottom. The hills and valleys appear well covered with grass.

September 10. This day we traveled about ten miles; our route was down the valley of Powder river; eight miles brought us to the crossing of the same, one mile to the middle fork, and one to the third fork. There is good ground for encampments at any point along these streams.

At our camp we were visited by an Indian chief of the tribe Caiiguas, accompanied by his son. He was of a friendly disposition; his object in visiting us was principally to barter for cattle; he had in his possession thirty or more horses.

September 11. This day we traveled about twelve miles; for the first five or six miles, the road was quite level and good, it then follows a ridge dividing Powder river and Grand Round; this portion of the road is very uneven and stony. The road leading down into the valley of Grand Round, is circuitous, and its difficulty of travel enhanced by its roughness; it is about one and a half miles in length, to where it reaches the bottom. Grand Round is a valley, whose average width does not exceed twenty miles, and is about thirty miles in length; a stream of water of some twenty yards in width passes through this valley, receiving considerable addition to its volume from the many rivulets that pour down their waters from the mountains, by which this valley is enclosed. The bottoms are of rich friable earth, and afford grass of various kinds, among others that of red clover. There is a root here found in great abundance, and known as the camas, which is held in high repute by the Indians for some medicinal qualities it is thought to possess; wild flax and a variety of other plants grow in luxuriance, like to those I have observed in the western prairies. The streams are generally lined with timber, and abound in salmon and other varieties of fish. Upon the sides of the mountains and extending down into the valley are found beautiful groves of yellow pine timber. These mountains are places of resort for bear, deer, and elk.

This bottom affords an excellent situation for a settlement, possessing more advantages in that respect, than any found since our departure from the lower Platte river. North of this and at the distance of about twenty miles, is another valley, similar in appearance to this, but of greater extent. The streams having their course through this valley empty into Lewis river, which is eighty or ninety miles to the north. Our camp was at the foot of the hill, convenient to a spring branch. At twilight we were visited by four or five of the Caiiguas, the tribe alluded to previously.

An incident quite worthy of note, occurred at this place. The

* Pronounced Kiawaw or Kioose.
chief (Aliquot by name) who had joined us at our other encampment, and had pursued this day's journey in company, had pitched his tent some three hundred yards to the rear of our camp. In the evening, in strolling about the camp, I came near his tent, and entered with the intention of employing his squaw in the soling of my moccasins; while she was engaged in this employment, a conversation had sprung up between the old chief and myself, in which he took occasion to ask me if I were a christian, as also whether there were many upon the road; to which questions I of course answered in the affirmative, supposing that he merely wished to know, whether I classed myself with the heathen or christians. On my return to our camp, some one of our party proposed that we should while away an hour or so, in a game at cards, which was readily assented to. We had but engaged in our amusement, when the old chief Aliquot made his appearance, holding a small stick in his hand; he stood transfixed for a moment, and then advanced to me, raising his hand, which held the stick in the act of chastising me, and gently taking me by the arm, said "Captain-Captain-no good; no good." You may guess my astonishment, at being thus lectured by a "wild and untutored savage," twenty five hundred miles from a civilized land. I inwardly resolved to abandon card playing forever.

September 12. This day we traveled about seven miles; the road runs across the upper end of Grand round, to a small spring branch, when it again ascends the mountains. At this spring branch we pitched our camp, and while here, were visited by great numbers of Indians, including men, squaws, and papooses. These Indians have decidedly a better appearance than any I have met; tall and athletic in form, and of great symmetry of person; they are generally well clad, and observe pride in personal cleanliness. They brought wheat, corn, potatoes, peas, pumpkins, fish, &c. which they were anxious to dispose of for cloths, calico, nankins and other articles of wearing apparel; they also had dressed deer skins and moccasins; they had good horses, which they offered in exchange for cows and heifers; they would gladly exchange a horse for a cow, esteeming the cow as of equal value. They remained with us throughout the day, and when evening approached returned to their lodges along the river two miles distant. I noticed a few of the Nez Perces (Pierced Noses) tribe of Indians among them. Both of these tribes are under the influence and control of two Presbyterian missionaries, Dr. H. Whitman and Mr. Spalding, who have resided among them the last ten years; the former among the Canguas, which in the country bordering on Wallawalla river and its tributaries; the latter among the Nez Perces who inhabit the country lying along Lewis river and its tributaries, from the eastern base of the Blue mountains to the Columbia river. These missionary establishments are a like character to those farther north. As I shall have occasion to speak of these missionaries, as also the beneficial result which have flowed from their residence among the savages, I will return to my travels.

Some of our party becoming scant of provision, started off to Dr. Whitman's, the missionary establishment referred to above, intending to rejoin us at Umatillo river, my old friend Aliquot generously proffered his services as pilot for them, which was readily accepted.

September 13. This day we traveled about seven miles. From Grand Round the road ascends the Blue mountains, for two miles is quite steep and precipitous; and to such an extent, as to require six yoke of oxen, or more, to be attached to a wagon; from the summit of these mountains is presented a rolling country for some four miles, alternately prairie and groves of yellow pine timber. In the prairie the grass is dry, but among the groves of timber it is green and flourishing. The road is very stony; at the end of four miles it takes down the mountain to Grand Round river, one mile in distance, then crosses. Here is another bottom covered with grass and bushes, where we pitched our encampment. It is a remarkable circumstance that when individuals are engaged in conversation, their voices can be heard distinctly at a quarter of a mile distance; the discharge of a gun resembles that of a cannon, and is echoed from hill to hill, the reverberations continuing for some length of time.

September 14. This day we traveled about ten miles. The road ascended the mountain for one and a half or two miles, then wound along the ridge crossing many deep ravines, sometimes pursuing its route over high craggy rocks; sometimes directing its course over an open plain, at others through thick groves of timber, winding among fallen trees and logs, by which the road was encumbered. The scenery is grand and beautiful, and cannot be surpassed; the country to a great distance rough in the extreme. It may strictly be termed a timber country, although many small prairies are dotted over its surface.
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

Whitman and Mr. Spalding, who have resided among them for the last ten years; the former among the Caiguas, which inhabit the country bordering on Wallawalla river and its tributaries, the Blue mountains and Grand round; the latter among the Nez Perces who inhabit the country lying along Lewis river, and its tributaries, from the eastern base of the Blue mountains to the Columbia river. These missionary establishments are of a like character to those farther north. As I shall have occasion to speak of these missionaries, as also the beneficial results which have flowed from their residence among the savages, I will return to my travels.

Some of our party becoming scant of provision, started for Dr. Whitman's, the missionary establishment referred to above, intending to rejoin us at Umatillo river, my old friend Aliquot generously proffered his services as pilot for them, which were readily accepted.

September 12. This day we traveled about seven miles. From Grand Round the road ascends the Blue mountains, and for two miles is quite steep and precipitous; and to such an extent, as to require six yoke of oxen, or more, to be attached to a wagon; from the summit of these mountains is presented a rolling country for some four miles, alternately prairie and groves of yellow pine timber. In the prairie the grass is quite dry, but among the groves of timber it is green and flourishing. The road is very stony; at the end of four miles it takes down the mountain to Grand Round river, one mile in distance; it then crosses. Here is another bottom covered with grass and bushes, where we pitched our encampment. It is a remarkable circumstance that when individuals are engaged in conversation, their voices can be heard distinctly at a quarter of a mile distance; the discharge of a gun resembles that of a cannon, and is echoed from hill to hill, the reverberations continuing for some length of time.

September 13. This day we traveled about seven miles. From Grand Round the road ascends the Blue mountains, and for two miles is quite steep and precipitous; and to such an extent, as to require six yoke of oxen, or more, to be attached to a wagon; from the summit of these mountains is presented a rolling country for some four miles, alternately prairie and groves of yellow pine timber. In the prairie the grass is quite dry, but among the groves of timber it is green and flourishing. The road is very stony; at the end of four miles it takes down the mountain to Grand Round river, one mile in distance; it then crosses. Here is another bottom covered with grass and bushes, where we pitched our encampment. It is a remarkable circumstance that when individuals are engaged in conversation, their voices can be heard distinctly at a quarter of a mile distance; the discharge of a gun resembles that of a cannon, and is echoed from hill to hill, the reverberations continuing for some length of time.

September 14. This day we traveled about ten miles. The road ascended the mountain for one and a half or two miles, then wound along the ridge crossing many deep ravines, and pursuing its route over high craggy rocks; sometimes directing its course over an open plain, at others through thick groves of timber, winding among fallen trees and logs, by which the road was encumbered. The scenery is grand and beautiful, and cannot be surpassed; the country to a great distance is rough in the extreme. It may strictly be termed a timber country, although many small prairies are dotted over its sur
The valleys are beautiful and the soil presents a very rich appearance. We encamped in an opening, on the south side of a range of mountains running to the north, and found water in plenty in the bottom of the ravine, on our left, about one fourth of a mile from the road. The timber growing in this region is principally yellow pine, spruce, balsam fir, and hemlock; among the bushes I noticed laurel.

**September 15.** This day we traveled about nine miles, over the main ridge of the Blue Mountains. It is mostly a timbered country through which we passed; the scenery is delightful, resembling in grandeur that presented on yesterday's travel. We had a fine view of the Cascade Mountains to the west. Mount Hood, the loftiest of these, was plain to the view. It was some one hundred and fifty miles distant, and being covered with snow, appeared as a white cloud rising above those surrounding it. To the north of Mount Hood, and north of the Columbia, is seen Mount Saint Helen. We halted for the night at Lee's encampment.

**September 16.** We traveled about sixteen miles this day, which brought us to Umatillo river. Here is an Indian town, the residence of the principal chiefs of the Calquias. At this time they were mostly in the mountains hunting. The road has been good; the first twelve miles led us through a well timbered country, the last four miles over prairie; the country has a dry appearance; the banks of the streams are lined with cottonwood, balm of gilead, choke cherries and every variety of bushes. The Indians have a few cultivated fields along this stream; they raise wheat, corn, potatoes, peas and a variety of vegetables. After the planting of crops, the labour of tending devolves upon the squaws, or is done by slaves, of which they have a number, being captives taken in their expeditions against other tribes. They brought us the different products of their farms for traffic. As they expressed great eagerness to obtain clothes, and we had a like desire to obtain vegetables, a brisk traffic was continued until dark. On yesterday morning when about ready to start, we discovered that eight or ten of our work cattle were missing. Four of our number, myself included, remained to hunt them up. In our search we rambled over the mountains for several miles, and at night found them about three miles from camp; we then followed the road and arrived at Lee's encampment just after dark. This morning an ox, a mule and a horse were missing. Three of us remained to hunt for them. We searched the prairies and thickets for miles around, but were unsuccessful. We pursued the road to Umatillo, which we reached at night.

**September 17.** At eight o'clock this morning, the men had left us at Grand Round for Dr. Whitman's station, rejoicing. We arrived at Lee's encampment just after dark. This morn-
The valleys are beautiful and the soil presents a very appearance. We encamped in an opening, on the south of a range of mountains running to the north, and found in plenty in the bottom of the ravine, on our left, about fourth of a mile from the road. The timber growing in region is principally yellow pine, spruce, balsam fir, and larch; among the bushes I noticed laurel.

September 15. This day we traveled about nine miles, the main ridge of the Blue Mountains. It is mostly a timbered country through which we passed; the scenery is delightful, resembling in grandeur that presented on yesterday's el. We had a fine view of the Cascade Mountains to the t. Mount Hood, the loftiest of these, was plain to the v. It was some one hundred and fifty miles distant, and was covered with snow, appeared as a white cloud rising ve those surrounding it. To the north of Mount Hood, north of the Columbia, is seen Mount Saint Helen. We ed for the night at Lee's encampment.

September 16. We traveled about sixteen miles this day, eh brought us to Umatillo river. Here is an Indian town, residence of the principal chiefs of the Cagouas. At this a they were mostly in the mountains hunting. The road was good; the first twelve miles led us through a well wooded country, the last four miles over prairie; the country a dry appearance; the banks of the streams are lined with onwood, balm of gilead, choke cherries and every variety bushes. The Indians have a few cultivated fields along this am; they raise wheat, corn, potatoes, peas and a variety vegetables. After the planting of crops, the labour of in other tribes. They brought us the different products of ir farms for traffic. As they expressed great eagerness to in clothes, and we had a like desire to obtain vegetables, risk traffic was continued until dark. On yesterday morn when about ready to start, we discovered that eight or ten our work cattle were missing. Four of our number, myself luded, remained to hunt them up. In our search we ran ed over the mountains for several miles, and at night found m about three miles from camp; we then followed the road l arrived at Lee's encampment just after dark. This morn ox, a mule and a horse were missing. Three of us reined to hunt for them. We searched the prairies and thickets for miles around, but were unsuccessful. We then pursued the road to Umatillo, which we reached at night.

September 17. At eight o'clock this morning, the men who had left us at Grand Round for Dr. Whitman's station, rejoined us, accompanied by the doctor and his lady. They came in a two horse wagon, bringing with them a plentiful supply of flour, meal and potatoes. After our party had taken some re freshment, the march was resumed; our visitors accompanying us to our camp four miles down the river. Our present location affords bust little grazing.

The doctor and lady remained with us during the day; he took occasion to inform us of the many incidents that marked his ten years' sojourn in this wilderness region, of a highly interesting character. Among other things, he related that during his residence in this country, he had been reduced to such necessity for want of food, as to be compelled to slay his horse; stating that within that period, no less than thirty-two horses had been served up at his table. It appears that the soil has never been cultivated until within a few years back; but at this time, so much attention is given to the culture of the soil, which yields abundantly, that the privations of famine, or even scarcity, will probably not again recur. The condition of the savages has been greatly ameliorated and their improvement is chiefly attributable to the missionary residents. They have a good stock of cattle, hogs, sheep, &c., and raise an amount of grain not only sufficient to supply their own wants, but affords a surplus. These tribes differ in their appearance and customs from any we have met. They recognize the change which has taken place, and are not ignorant that it has been effected by the efforts and labor of the missionaries. On the other hand, they acknowledge the benefits derived by yielding to their instructions. They have embraced the Christian religion, and appear devout in their espousal of Christian doctrines. The entire time of the missionaries is devoted to the cause for which they have forsaken their friends and kindred; they have left the comforts of home, and those places which have been endeared by early associations, for the wild wilderness and the habitation of the savage, prompted by those principles of charity and benevolence which the Christian religion always inculcates. Their privations and trials have been great, but they have borne them with humility and meekness, and the fruits of their devotion are now manifest; and if any class of people deserve well of their country, or are entitled to the thanks of
a christian community, it is the missionaries. Having no
family of their own, they generously take families of orphan
children, raise and educate them in a manner that is worthy
of all commendation.

September 18. This morning, after breakfast, our worthy
guests left us and we took up our line of march, traveling down
the Umatillo valley for some twelve miles, crossing the stream
twice. The road then takes up the bluff to the right, over a
high grassy plain. Our encampment was pitched on the bluff on
the left of the road. The water required at camp, was procured
at the base of the bluffs, up which we had to climb. The country
is very rolling, covered with dry grass; it is mostly prairie. From this
point two snowy peaks appear in view, as also the great valley
of the Columbia; in truth it may be said that our present
location is in that valley, although it is generally termed the
middle region.

September 19. This day we traveled about ten miles.
Eight miles brought us to the river; we followed the banks of
the river for two miles, and encamped; good grazing is found.
The stream as usual is lined with timber, but with this excep-
tion, it is a rolling prairie as far as can be seen, extending to
the north and south, and bounded on the east and west by
the Blue and Cascade mountains. Whilst at this camp, we
were visited by the Wallawalla Indians; they reside along the
lower part of the Wallawalla, the low bottoms of the Uma-
tillo and the Columbia, from the mouth of Lewis river for
one hundred miles south. They furnished us with potatoes
and venison. In their personal appearance they are much
inferior to the Câiguas, and want the cleanliness that charac-
terizes that tribe.

September 20. This day we traveled about fifteen miles.
For the first eight miles the soil was remarkably rich in
appearance, an admixture of sand and loam, and covered with
good grass; the stream is lined with timber, in common with
many of those that we have passed; the last seven miles was
sandy and heavy traveling. The Columbia river presents
itself on our right, at the distance of four miles. The river
is in view for miles along this road. The prickly pear is found
in abundance. It was our intention to have reached the
Columbia before encamping, but from the difficult traveling,
were compelled to encamp on the sandy plain, deprived
of water, wood and grass.

September 21. This morning at day-light we started
the Columbia, distance three and a half miles. The land
this place is from a half to three-fourths of a mile in
It is a beautiful stream; its waters are clear and course
over a pebbly bottom. Along the Columbia, is a strip
of country of twelve miles in width; a little dry grass,
bunches, prickly pear and grease wood, dot its surface.
In this exception, its appearance was wild and solitary to a
degree; but sterile as it is in appearance, the view is righ-
tened by the majesty of the river that flows by it. Immense
along the bank of the Columbia is a narrow bottom
nered with green grass, cucklebur, wild sunflower, pig
and several other kinds of weeds, all of which were in
bloom. There was something inspiring and animating
in beholding this. A feeling of pleasure would animate
breasts akin to that filling the breast of the mariner, when
years of absence, the shores of his native land appear
view. We could scarce persuade ourselves but that our
ney had arrived at its termination. We were full of
and as it was understood that we had but one more di-
part of the road to surmount, we moved forward with
bly; our horses and cattle were much jaded:
we believed that they could be got through, or at least
greater part of them.

The Indians were constantly paying us visits, furnish-
with vegetables, which, by the by, were quite welcome; they
would in return demand wearing apparel, until by tried
we were left with but one suit. We were compelled to keep
sharp look out over our kitchen furniture, as during these ve-
it was liable to diminish in quantity by forming an attach-
towards these children of the forest, and following them.
Many of these savages were nearly naked; they differ
greatly from the Câiguas, being much inferior; they are a grin-
filthy, dirty set of miscreants as ever might be met.

September 22. This day we remained in camp, engag-
traffic with the Indians. Some of our party were in want
of horses, and took this occasion to supply themselves.

September 23. This day we traveled about twenty miles.
The first eight miles the road is heavy traveling; the rem-
ing portion however is much better, with the exception of
last five miles, which proved to be quite rocky. There is
occasional green spot to be found, but the whole distance
have traveled since we first struck the river cannot be rega-
Christian community, it is the missionaries. Having no
ly of their own, they generously take families of orphan
Iren, raise and educate them in a manner that is worthy
commendation.

September 18. This morning, after breakfast, our worthy
is left us and we took up our line of march, traveling down
Umatillo valley for some twelve miles, crossing the stream.
The road then takes up the bluff to the right, over a
gassy plain. Our encampment was pitched on the bluff on
left of the road. The water required at camp, was packed
one and a half miles, being procured at the base of the
Is, up which we had to climb. The country is very roll-
covered with dry grass; it is mostly prairie. From this
it two snowy peaks appear in view, as also the great valley
Columbia; in truth it may be said that our present lo-
n is in that valley, although it is generally termed the
die region.

September 19. This day we traveled about ten miles.
stream brought us to the river; we followed the banks of
river for two miles, and encamped; good grazing is found.
stream as usual is lined with timber, but with this excep-
t, it is a rolling prairie as far as can be seen, extending to
orth and south, and bounded on the east and west by
Blue and Cascade mountains. Whilst at this camp, we
visited by the Wallawalla Indians; they reside along the
er part of the Wallawalla, the low bottoms of the Uma-
and the Columbia, from the mouth of Lewis river for
hundred miles south. They furnished us with potatoes
venison. In their personal appearance they are much
rior to the Caaguas, and want the cleanliness that charac-
tes that tribe.

September 20. This day we traveled about fifteen miles.
the first eight miles the soil was remarkably rich in
earance, an admixture of sand and loam, and covered with
d grass; the stream is lined with timber, in common with
ny of those that we have passed; the last seven miles was
y and heavy traveling. The Columbia river presents
view for miles along this road. The prickly pear is found
undance. It was our intention to have reached the
umbria before encamping, but from the difficult traveling,
compelled to encamp on the sandy plain, deprived of
ner, wood and grass.

September 21. This morning at day-light we started for
the Columbia, distance three and a half miles. The river at
this place is from a half to three-fourths of a mile in width.
It is a beautiful stream; its waters are clear and course gently
over a pebbly bottom. Along the Columbia, is a strip of bar-
ren country of twelve miles in width; a little dry grass in
bunches, prickly pear and grease wood, dot its surface. With
this exception, its appearance was wild and solitary to a great
degree; but sterile as it is in appearance, the view is relieved
by the majesty of the river that flows by it. Immediately
along the bank of the Columbia is a narrow bottom, cov-
ered with green grass, cucklebur, wild sunflower, pig weed,
and several other kinds of weeds, all of which were in full
bloom. There was something inspiriting and animating in
holding this. A feeling of pleasure would animate our
breasts akin to that filling the breast of the mariner, when after
years of absence, the shores of his native land appear to
view. We could scarce persuade ourselves but that our jour-
n had arrived at its termination. We were full of hope,
and as it was understood that we had but one more difficult
part of the road to surmount, we moved forward with re-
doubled energy; our horses and cattle were much jaded, but
we believed that they could be got through, or at least the
greater part of them.

The Indians were constantly paying us visits, furnishing us
with vegetables, which, by the by, were quite welcome; but
they would in return demand wearing apparel, until by traffic,
we were left with but one suit. We were compelled to keep a
sharp look out over our kitchen furniture, as during these visits
it was liable to diminish in quantity by forming an attachment
towards these children of the forest, and following them off.
Many of these savages were nearly naked; they differ greatly
from the Caaguas, being much inferior; they are a greasy,
filthy, dirty set of miscreants as ever might be met.

September 22. This day we remained in camp, engaged
in traffic with the Indians. Some of our party were in want
of horses, and took this occasion to supply themselves.

September 23. This day we traveled about twenty miles.
The first eight miles the road is heavy traveling; the remain-
ing portion however is much better, with the exception of the
last five miles, which proved to be quite rocky. There is an
occasional green spot to be found, but the whole distance we
have traveled since we first struck the river cannot be regarded
as more than a barren sandy plain. In our route this day we passed several Indian villages; they are but temporary establishments, as their migratory disposition will not justify more permanent structures.

September 24. This day we traveled but sixteen miles. After a march of seven miles, we arrived at a small creek, a good situation for encamping; nine miles more brought us to Dry Branch, from whence we proceeded down the bluff to the river; a great portion of the road traveled was sandy and heavy.

September 25. This day we traveled about fourteen miles. The road was quite hilly; sometimes it followed the bank of the river, at others pursued its course along the high bluff. The river is confined to a very narrow channel; country very barren, and the bluffs of great height.

September 26. This day we traveled about three miles. The road ascends the bluff; is very difficult in ascent from its steepness, requiring twice the force to impel the wagons usually employed; after effecting the ascent, the sinuosity of the road led us among the rocks to the bluff on John Day's river; here we had another obstacle to surmount, that of going down a hill very precipitous in its descent, but we accomplished it without loss or injury to our teams. This stream comes tumbling through kanyans and rolling over rocks at a violent rate. It is very difficult to cross, on account of the stone forming the bed of the creek; its width, however, does not exceed ten yards. The grazing is indifferent, the grass being completely dried.

September 27. This morning we discovered that several of our trail ropes had been stolen. Our horses could not be found until very late; notwithstanding the delay thus occasioned we traveled some twenty miles. The road for the first three miles is up hill; it then pursues its course over a grassy, rolling plain for fifteen or sixteen miles, when it again descends the bluff to the bank of the Columbia, which we followed down for one mile and there encamped. The bluffs are very high and rocky. We suffered great inconvenience from the want of fuel, as there is none to be found along the Columbia; we collected a few dry sticks of driftwood and weeds, which enabled us to partially cook our food. The road we traveled this day was very good.

September 28. This day we traveled about twelve miles. Two miles brought us to the crossing of Deshutes or Falls river; a stream having its source in a marshy plain bordering on the Great Basin, and receives numerous tributaries here in the Cascade mountains, the eastern base of which it forms and pours its waters into the Columbia. The mouth of the Shutes river is near fifteen miles east of the Dalles or eastern base of these mountains; the river is about one hundred and fifty wide, and the current very rapid; the stream is enclosed by lofty cliffs of basaltic rock. Four hundred yards from Columbia is a rapid or cascade. Within the distance of these yards its descent is from fifteen to twenty feet. The current of this stream was so rapid and violent, and withal of such depth, as to require us to ferry it. Some of the company behind us, however, drove over at its mouth by crossing a bar. Preparatory to ferrying, we unloaded our wagons, taking them apart, put them aboard some Indian canoes, which we were in waiting, and crossed in safety; after putting our wagons in order of travel, and preparing to start, we differed ourselves minus a quantity of powder and shot, two sets of pantaloons, which the Indians had appropriated to their own use, doubtless to pay the trouble of ferrying.

In the morning a quarrel ensued among the Indians regarding their canoes, closing in a melee, and such a fight I never before witnessed; stones and missiles of every description that were at hand were used with freedom. We did not interfere with them, and when they were tired of fighting the effects of the battle were visible in numerous instances, as bloody noses and battered, bleeding heads.

We ascended the bluff and traveled along the brink of several miles, then crossed over the ridge to a small creek after crossing it, we took up a dry run for one or two miles thence over a ridge to a running branch, and there encamped. The country through which we traveled this day was extremely rough; all prairie, and covered with grass, but very dry.

September 29. This day we traveled about five miles which brought us to the Dalles, or Methodist Missions. This was the end of our road, as no wagons had ever gone beyond this place. We found some sixty families in waiting for passage down the river; and as there were but two steamboats running to the Cascade falls, our prospect for a speedy passage was not overly flattering.

September 30. This day we intended to make arrangements for our passage down the river, but we found upon inquiry, that the two boats spoken of were engaged for at least
more than a barren sandy plain. In our route this day we
visited several Indian villages; they are but temporary estab-
lishments, as their migratory disposition will not justify more
permanent structures.

September 24. This day we traveled but sixteen miles.
At a march of seven miles, we arrived at a small creek, a
shallow situation for encamping; nine miles more brought us to
the river; a great portion of the road traveled was sandy and
weary.

September 25. This day we traveled about fourteen miles.
The road was quite hilly; sometimes it followed the bank of
the river, at others pursued its course along the high bluff.
September 26. This day we traveled about three miles.
The road ascends the bluff; is very difficult in ascent from its
steepness, requiring twice the force to impel the wagons usu-
ally employed; after effecting the ascent, the sinuosity of the
road is very narrow channel; country very

September 27. This morning we discovered that several
of our trail ropes had been stolen. Our horses could not be
ridden until very late; notwithstanding the delay thus occa-
sioned we traveled some twenty miles. The road for the first
three miles is up hill; it then pursues its course over a grassy,
rolling plain for fifteen or sixteen miles, when it again descends
the bluff to the bank of the Columbia, which we followed
for one mile and there encamped. The bluffs are very

September 28. This day we traveled about twelve miles.
Two miles brought us to the crossing of Deshutes or Falls
river; a stream having its source in a marshy plain bordering
on the Great Basin, and receives numerous tributaries heading
in the Cascade mountains, the eastern base of which it follows
and pours its waters into the Columbia. The mouth of De-
shutes river is near fifteen miles east of the Dalles or eastern
base of these mountains; the river is about one hundred yards
wide, and the current very rapid; the stream is enclosed by
lofty cliffs of basaltic rock. Four hundred yards from the
Columbia is a rapid or cascade. Within the distance of thirty
yards its descent is from fifteen to twenty feet. The current
of this stream was so rapid and violent, and withal of such
depth, as to require us to ferry it. Some of the companies
behind us, however, drove over at its mouth by crossing on a
bar. Preparatory to ferrying, we unloaded our wagons, and
taking them apart, put them aboard some Indian canoes, which
were in waiting, and crossed in safety; after putting our
wagons in order of travel, and preparing to start, we discov-
ered ourselves minus a quantity of powder and shot, two shirts
and two pairs of pantaloons, which the Indians had appropri-
ated to their own use, doubtless to pay the trouble of ferriage.

In the morning a quarrel ensued among the Indians respect-
ing their canoes, closing in a melee, and such a fight I never
before witnessed; stones and missiles of every description
that were at hand were used with freedom. We did not inter-
fere with them, and when they were tired of fighting the
effects of the battle were visible in numerous instances, such
as bloody noses and battered, bleeding heads.

We ascended the bluff and traveled along the brink for
several miles, then crossed over the ridge to a small creek;
after crossing it, we took up a dry run for one or two miles,
thence over a ridge to a running branch, and there encamped.
The country through which we traveled this day was extreme-
ly rough; all prairie, and covered with grass, but very dry.

September 29. This day we traveled about five miles,
which brought us to the Dalles, or Methodist Missions. Here
was the end of our road, as no wagons had ever gone below
this place. We found some sixty families in waiting for a
passage down the river; and as there were but two small
boats running to the Cascade falls, our prospect for a speedy
passage was not overly flattering.
ten days, and that their charges were exorbitant, and would
probably absorb what little we had left to pay our way to
Oregon City. We then determined to make a trip over the
mountains, and made inquiries respecting its practicability of
some Indians, but could learn nothing definite, excepting that
grass, timber and water would be found in abundance; we
finally ascertained that a Mr. Barlow and Mr. Nighton had,
with the same object, penetrated some twenty or twenty-five
miles into the interior, and found it impracticable; Nighton
had returned, but Barlow was yet in the mountains, endeavor-
ing to force a passage; they had been absent six days, with
seven wagons in their train, intending to go as far as they
could, and if found to be impracticable, to return and go down
the river.

We succeeded in persuading fifteen families to accompany
us in our trip over the mountains, and immediately made pre-
parations for our march. On the afternoon of the first of
October, our preparations were announced as complete, and
we took up our line of march; others in the mean while had
joined us, and should we fall in with Barlow, our train would
consist of some thirty wagons.

But before proceeding with a description of this route, I
will enter into a detail of the difficulties undergone by the
company of two hundred wagons, which had separated from
us at Malheur creek, under the pilotage of Mr. Meek.

It will be remembered that S. L. Meek had induced about
two hundred families, with their wagons and stock, to turn off
at Malheur, with the view of saving thereby some one hun-
dred and fifty miles travel; and they had started about the last
of August. They followed up Malheur creek, keeping up the
southern branch, and pursuing a southern course. For a long
time they found a very good road, plenty of grass, fuel and
water; they left these waters, and directed their course over a
rough mountainous country, almost entirely bereft of vegeta-
tion, were for many days destitute of water, and when they
were so fortunate as to procure this indispensable element, it
was found stagnant in pools, unfit even for the use of cattle;
but necessity compelled them to the use of it. The result
was, that it made many of them sick; many of the cattle died,
and the majority were unfit for labor. A disease termed camp-
fever, broke out among the different companies, of which
many became the victims.
days, and that their charges were exorbitant, and would probably absorb what little we had left to pay our way to Oregon City. We then determined to make a trip over the mountains, and made inquiries respecting its practicability of use Indians, but could learn nothing definite, excepting that ass, timber and water would be found in abundance; we all ascertained that a Mr. Barlow and Mr. Nighton had, the same object, penetrated some twenty or twenty-five miles into the interior, and found it impracticable. Nighton returned, but Barlow was yet in the mountains, endeavoring to force a passage; they had been absent six days, with ten wagons in their train, intending to go as far as they could, and if found to be impracticable, to return and go down river.

We succeeded in persuading fifteen families to accompany us in our trip over the mountains, and immediately made preparations for our march. On the afternoon of the first of October, our preparations were announced as complete, and we took up our line of march; others in the mean time had joined us, and should we fall in with Barlow, our train would consist of some thirty wagons.

But before proceeding with a description of this route, I will enter into a detail of the difficulties undergone by the company of two hundred wagons, which had separated from the Malheur creek, under the pilotage of Mr. Meek. It will be remembered that S. L. Meek had induced about two hundred families, with their wagons and stock, to turn off the Malheur, with the view of saving thereby some one hundred and fifty miles travel; and they had started about the last of August. They followed up Malheur creek, keeping up the main branch, and pursuing a southern course. For a long time they found a good road, plenty of grass, fuel and water; they left these waters, and directed their course over a hilly mountainous country, almost entirely bereft of vegetation, were for many days destitute of water, and when they were so fortunate as to procure this indispensable element, it is found stagnant in pools, unfit even for the use of cattle; necessity compelled them to use it. The result was, that it made many of them sick; many of the cattle died, and the majority were unfit for labor. A disease termed camp fever, broke out among the different companies, of which any became the victim.

They at length arrived at a marshy lake, which they attempted to cross, but found it impracticable; and as the marsh appeared to bear south, and many of them were nearly out of provisions, they came to a determination to pursue a northern course, and strike the Columbia. Meek, however, wished to go south of the lake, but they would not follow him. They turned north, and after a few days' travel arrived at Deshutes or Falls river. They traveled up and down this river, endeavoring to find a passage, but as it ran through rocky canyons, it was impossible to cross.

Their sufferings were daily increasing, their stock of provisions was rapidly wasting away, their cattle were becoming exhausted, and many attached to the company were laboring under severe attacks of sickness; at length Meek informed them that they were not more than two days' ride from the Dalles. Ten men started on horseback for the Methodist stations, with the view of procuring provisions; they took with them a scanty supply of provisions, intended for the two days' journey. After riding faithfully for ten days, they at last arrived at the Dalles. On their way they encountered an Indian, who furnished them with a fish and a rabbit; this with the provision they had started with, was their only food for the ten days' travel. Upon their arrival at the Dalles they were so exhausted in strength, and the rigidity of their limbs, from riding, was so great as to render them unable to dismount without assistance. They reached the Dalles the day previous to our arrival.

At this place they met an old mountaineer, usually called Black Harris, who volunteered his services as a pilot. He in company with several others, started in search of the lost company, whom they found reduced to great extremities; their provisions nearly exhausted, and the company weakened by exertion, and despairing of ever reaching the settlements. They succeeded in finding a place where their cattle could be driven down to the river, and made to swim across; after crossing, the bluff had to be ascended. Great difficulty arose in the attempt to effect a passage with the wagons. The means finally resorted to for the transportation of the families and wagons were novel in the extreme. A large rope was swung across the stream and attached to the rocks on either side; a light wagon bed was suspended from this rope with pulleys, to which ropes were attached; this bed served to convey the families and loading in safety across; the wagons
were then drawn over the bed of the river by ropes. The passage of this river occupied some two weeks. The distance was thirty-five miles to the Dalles, at which place they arrived about the 13th, or 14th of October. Some twenty of their number had perished by disease, previous to their arrival at the Dalles, and a like number were lost, after their arrival, from the same cause. This company has been known by the name of the St. Joseph company; but there were persons from every state of the Union within its ranks. Illinois and Missouri, however, had the largest representation.

The statements I have given are as correct as I could arrive at, from consultation with many of the members. This expedition was unfortunate in the extreme. Although commenced under favorable auspices, its termination assumed a gloomy character.

It has been stated that some members of the Hudson's Bay Company were instrumental in this expedition, but such is not the fact. Whilst I was at Fort Hall, I conversed with Captain Grant respecting the practicability of this same route, and was advised of the fact, that the teams would be unable to get through. The individual in charge at Fort Bois also advised me to the same purport. The censure rests, in the origin of the expedition, upon Meek; but I have not the least doubt but he supposed they could get through in safety. I have understood that a few of the members controlled Meek, and caused him to depart from his original plan. It was his design to have conducted the party to the Willamette Valley, instead of going to the Dalles; and the direction he first traveled induced this belief. Meek is yet of the opinion that had he gone round the marshy lake to the south, he would have struck the settlement on the Willamette, within the time required to travel to the Dalles. Had he discovered this route, it would have proved a great saving in the distance. I do not question but that there may be a route found to the south of this, opening into the valley of the Willamette. But I must again return to the subject of my travels.

**October 3.** This morning I started on horseback in search of the company, accompanied by one of its members. Our course led us south over a rolling, grassy plain; portion of the road were very stony. After a travel of fourteen miles we arrived at a long and steep declivity, which we descended and after crossing the creek at its base, ascended a hill, the bottom of which are seen several small enclosures, where the Indians have cultivated the soil; a few Indian huts may be seen on this stream.

Meek's company crossed Deshute's river near the mouth of this stream, which is five miles distant. After ascending, turned to the right, directing our course over a level grassy plain for some five miles or more, when we crossed a rocky branch; five miles brought us to Stony Branch, and traversing yellow pine timber. Here we found Barlow's camp of seven waggons. Barlow was absent at the time, having three others started into the mountain two days before.

We remained with them all night.

**October 4.** This morning myself and companion, with a scanty supply of provisions for a two days' journey, started on a westerly course into the mountains. From the ground we could see Mount Hood. Our object was to go south and near to this peak. For five miles the country was alternately prairie and yellow pine; we then ascended a ridge which ascended gradually to the west. This we followed ten miles. After crossing a little brushy bottom, we turned over another ridge for four or five miles, very hilly timbered and densely covered with undergrowth. We ascended the ridge for a short distance, and traveled a level bench for four miles; this is covered with very large and stately fir timber; we then descended the mountain, traveling westward for one and a half miles; we then came to a small branch which we named Rough Timber Creek. After crossing the creek, we ascended a hill for more than a mile, then bore to the north around the hill, through a dense forest of spruce pine. After five miles travel from Rock creek we came to a marshy creek, which we named the creek crossing. Here is a stream of from five to six yards in width, when confined to one channel; but in many places it runs over a bottom of two rods in width, strewed with old mo
re then drawn over the bed of the river by ropes. The
sage of this river occupied some two weeks. The distance
is thirty-five miles to the Dalles, at which place they arrived
out the 13th, or 14th of October. Some twenty of their
ember had perished by disease, previous to their arrival at
Dalles, and a like number were lost, after their arrival, from
same cause. This company has been known by the name
the St. Joseph company; but there were persons from every
te of the Union within its ranks. Illinois and Missouri,
ever, had the largest representation.
The statements I have given are as correct as I could arrive
from consultation with many of the members. This expe-
ion was unfortunate in the extreme. Although commenced
ler favorable auspices, its termination assumed a gloomy
acter.
It has been stated that some members of the Hudson's Bay
mpany were instrumental in this expedition, but such is
the fact. Whilst I was at Fort Hall, I conversed with
plain Grant respecting the practicability of this same route,
I was advised of the fact, that the teams would be unable to
through. The individual in charge at Fort Bois also ad-
ed me to the same purport. The censure rests, in the
y of the expedition, upon Meek; but I have not the least
bt but he supposed they could get through in safety. I
eredstood that a few of the members controlled Meek,
cau him to depart from his original plan. It was his
ign to have conducted the party to the Willamette Valley,
ed of going to the Dalles; and the direction he first tra-
educed this belief. Meek is yet of the opinion that had
gone round the marshy lake to the south, he would have
ck the settlement on the Willamette, within the time re-
ired to travel to the Dalles. Had he discovered this route,
uld have proved a great saving in the distance. I do not
ition but that there may be a route found to the south of
s, opening into the valley of the Willamette. But I must
in return to the subject of my travels.

October 1. At four o'clock, P.M., every thing was ready
our departure, and we pursued our way over the ridge, in
thern course. The country was very rolling, and prin-
ally prairie. We found excellent grazing. Our camp was
ched on a small spring branch.

October 2. This day we made about ten miles, crossing
eral ravines, many of which had running water in them;
the country, like that of yesterday's travel, proved to be very
rolling; our camp was situated on a small spring branch, having
its source in the mountain.

October 3. This morning I started on horseback in advance
of the company, accompanied by one of its members. Our
course led us south over a rolling grassy plain; portions of
the road were very stony. After a travel of fourteen miles,
we arrived at a long and steep declivity, which we descended,
and after crossing the creek at its base, ascended a bluff; in
the bottom are seen several small enclosures, where the Indians
have cultivated the soil; a few Indian huts may be seen along
this stream.

Meek's company crossed Deshute's river near the mouth of
this stream, which is five miles distant. After ascending, we
turned to the right, directing our course over a level grassy
plain for some five miles or more, when we crossed a running
branch; five miles brought us to Stony Branch, and to scat-
tering yellow pine timber. Here we found Barlow's company
of seven wagons. Barlow was absent at the time, having with
three others started into the mountain two days before. We
remained with them all night.

October 4. This morning myself and companion, with a
scanty supply of provisions for a two days' journey, started
on a westerly course into the mountains. From the open
ground we could see Mount Hood. Our object was to go
south and near to this peak. For five miles the country was
alternately prairie and yellow pine; we then ascended a ridge,
which ascended gradually to the west. This we followed for
ten miles. After the crossing of a little brushy bottom, we
took over another ridge for four or five miles, very heavily
timbered and densely covered with undergrowth. We de-
scended the ridge for a short distance, and traveled a level
bench for four miles; this is covered with very large and tall
fir timber; we then descended the mountain, traveling west-
ward for one and a half miles; we then came to a small branch,
which we named Rock creek. After crossing the creek, we
ascended a hill for one fourth of a mile, then bore to the left
around the hill, through a dense forest of spruce pine. After
five miles travel from Rock creek we came to a marshy cedar
swamp; we turned to the left, and there found a suitable place
for crossing. Here is a stream of from five to six yards in
width, when confined to one channel; but in many places it
runs over a bottom of two rods in width, strewed with old moss
covered logs and roots. The water was extremely clear and cold. Four miles brought us to the top of the bluff of a deep gulf; we turned our course northward for two miles, when darkness overtook us, forcing us to encamp. A little grass was discernible on the mountain sides, which afforded our jaded horses a scanty supply.

October 5. At an early hour this morning, I proceeded down the mountain to the stream at its base. I found the descent very abrupt and difficult; the distance was one half mile. The water was running very rapid; it had the same appearance as the water of the Missouri, being filled with white sand. I followed this stream up for some distance, and ascertained that its source was in Mount Hood; and from the appearance of the banks, it seems that its waters swell during the night, over-flowing its banks, and subsiding again by day; it empties into Deshute's river, having a sandy bottom of from two rods to half a mile wide, covered with scrubby pines, and sometimes a slough of alder bushes, with a little grass and rushes. We then ascended the mountain, and as our stock of provisions was barely sufficient to last us through the day, it was found necessary to return to camp. We retraced our steps to where we had struck the bluff, and followed down a short distance where we found the mountain of sufficiently gradual descent to admit of the passage of teams; we could then follow up the bottom towards Mount Hood, and as we supposed that this peak was the dividing ridge, we had reasonable grounds to hope that we could get through. We then took our trail in the direction of the camp; and late in the evening, tired and hungry, we arrived at Rock creek, where we found our company encamped. Barlow had not yet returned, but we resolved to push forward.

October 6. We remained in camp. As the grazing was poor in the timber, and our loose cattle much trouble to us, we determined to send a party with them to the settlement. The Indians had informed us that there was a trail to the north, which ran over Mount Hood, and thence to Oregon city. This party was to proceed up one of the ridges until they struck this trail, and then follow it to the settlement. Two families decided upon going with this party, and as I expected to have no further use for my horse, I sent him with them. They were to procure provisions and assistance, and meet us on the way. We had forwarded, by a company of cattle-drivers from the Dalles, which started for the settlement on the first of the month, a request that they would send us provisions and assistance; but as we knew nothing of whereabout they had little hope of being benefited by them. The day was spent in making the necessary arrangements for the cattle-drivers, and for working the road. In the afternoon, Barlow and his party returned. They had taken nearly the same route that we had; they had followed up the bluff of the branch of the De Shutes, to within twelve or fifteen miles of Mount Hood, where they supposed they had seen Willamette valley. They had then taken the Indian trail spoken of, followed it to one of the ridges leading down to the river De Shutes; this they followed, and came out near our camp, now jointly adopted measures for the prosecution of the work before us.

October 7. Early in the morning, the party designated to drive our loose cattle made their arrangements, and left. And as we supposed our stock of provisions was insufficient to supply us until those men returned, we dispatched a man to the Dalles for a beef and some wheat; after which, divided our company so as that a portion were to remain to take charge of the camp. A sufficient number were to provide provisions, and the remainder were to be engaged in opening the road. All being ready, each one entered upon the duty assigned him with an alacrity and willingness that showed full determination to prosecute it to completion, if possible. On the evening of the 10th, we had opened a road to the top of the mountain, which we were to descend to the branch of the De Shutes. The side of the mountain was covered with species of laurel bush, and so thick, that it was almost impossible to pass through it, and as it was very dry we set fire. We passed down and encamped on the creek, and during the night the fire had nearly cleared the road on the side of the mountain.

On the morning of October 11th, a consultation was held when it was determined that Mr. Barlow, Mr. Lock, and myself, should go in advance, and ascertain whether we could find a passage over the main dividing ridge. In the meantime, the remainder of the party were to open the road up the creek bottom as far as they could, or until our return. We took some provision in our pockets, an axe, and one rifle, and started. We followed up this branch about fifteen miles when we reached a creek, coming in from the left. We followed up this for a short distance, and then struck across the
ered logs and roots. The water was extremely clear and clear.

Four miles brought us to the top of the bluff of a deep ditch, and we turned our course northward for two miles, when it became extremely clear and we were forced to encamp. A little grass was found on the mountain sides, which afforded our jaded horses a scanty supply.

October 5. At an early hour this morning, I proceeded up the mountain to the stream at its base. I found the descent very abrupt and difficult; the distance was one half mile. The water was running very rapid; it had the same appearance as the water of the Missouri, being filled with white sand. I followed this stream up for some distance, and ascertained that its source was in Mount Hood; and from the appearance of the banks, it seems that its waters swell during the night, overflowing its banks, and subside again by day. It empties into the river of the same name, having a sandy bottom of from two rods to a mile wide, covered with scrubby pines, and sometimes rough with alder bushes, with a little grass and rushes. We ascended the mountain, and as our stock of provisions was barely sufficient to last us through the day, it was found necessary to return to camp. We retraced our steps to where we had struck the bluff, and followed down a short distance before we found the mountain of sufficiently gradual descent from the passage of teams; we could then follow up the stream towards Mount Hood, and as we supposed that this was the dividing ridge, we had reasonable grounds to believe that we could get through. We then took our trail in the direction of the camp; and late in the evening, tired and hungry, we arrived at Rock creek, where we found our company encamped. Barlow had not yet returned, but we resolved to move forward.

October 6. We remained in camp. As the grazing was poor in the timber, and our loose cattle much trouble to us, we determined to send a party with them to the settlement. The Indians had informed us that there was a trail to the north, but we had to proceed up one of the ridges until they struck the main trail, and then follow it to the settlement. Two families had gone with this party, and as I expected to have further use for my horse, I sent him with them. They were to procure provisions and assistance, and meet us on the way. We had forwarded, by a company of cattle-drivers from Dalles, which started for the settlement on the first of the month, a request that they would send us provisions and assistance; but as we knew nothing of their whereabouts, we had little hope of being benefited by them. The day was spent in making the necessary arrangements for the cattle-drivers, and for working the road. In the afternoon, Barlow and his party returned. They had taken nearly the same route that we had; they had followed up the bluff of this branch of the Deschutes, to within twelve or fifteen miles of Mount Hood, where they supposed they had seen Willamette valley. They had then taken the Indian trail spoken of, and followed it to one of the ridges leading down to the river De Shutes; this they followed, and came out near our camp. We now jointly adopted measures for the prosecution of the work before us.

October 7. Early in the morning, the party designated to drive our loose cattle made their arrangements, and left us. And as we supposed our stock of provisions was insufficient to supply us until these men returned, we dispatched a few men to the Dalles for a beef and some wheat; after which, we divided our company so as that a portion were to remain and take charge of the camp. A sufficient number were to pack provisions, and the remainder were to be engaged in opening the road. All being ready, each one entered upon the duty assigned him with an alacrity and willingness that showed a full determination to prosecute it to completion, if possible. On the evening of the 10th, we had opened a road to the top of the mountain, which we were to descend to the branch of the Deschutes. The side of the mountain was covered with a species of laurel bush, and so thick, that it was almost impossible to pass through it, and as it was very dry we set it on fire. We passed down and encamped on the creek, and during the night the fire had nearly cleared the road on the side of the mountain.

On the morning of October 11th, a consultation was had, when it was determined that Mr. Barlow, Mr. Lock, and myself, should go in advance, and ascertain whether we could find a passage over the main dividing ridge. In the mean time, the remainder of the party were to open the road up the creek bottom as far as they could, or until our return. We took some provision in our pockets, an axe, and one rifle, and started. We followed up this branch about fifteen miles, when we reached a creek, coming in from the left. We followed up this for a short distance, and then struck across to
the main fork; and in doing so, we came into a cedar swamp, so covered with heavy timber and brush that it was almost impossible to get through it. We were at least one hour in traveling half a mile. We struck the opening along the other fork, traveled up this about eight miles, and struck the Indian trail spoken of before, near where it comes down the mountain. The last eight miles of our course had been nearly north—a high mountain putting down between the branch and main fork. Where we struck the trail, it turned west into a wide, sandy and stony plain, of several miles in width, extending up to Mount Hood, about seven or eight miles distant, and in plain view.

I had never before looked upon a sight so nobly grand. We had previously seen only the top of it, but now we had a view of the whole mountain. No pen can give an adequate description of this scene. The bottom which we were ascending, had a rise of about three feet to the rod. A perfect mass of rock and gravel had been washed down from the mountain. In one part of the bottom was standing a grove of dead trees, the top of which could be seen; from appearance, the surface had been filled up seventeen or eighty feet about them. The water came tumbling down, through a little channel, in torrents. Near the upper end of the bottom, the mountains upon either side narrowed in until they left a deep chasm or gulf, where it emerged from the rocky cliffs above.

Stretching away to the south, was a range of mountain, which from the bottom appeared to be connected with the mountain on our left. It appeared to be covered with timber far up; then a space of over two miles covered with grass; then a space of more than a mile destitute of vegetation; then commenced the snow, and continued rising until the eye was pinned in looking to the top. To our right was a high range, which connected with Mount Hood, covered with timber. The timber near the snow was dead.

We followed this trail for five or six miles, when it wound up a grassy ridge to the left—followed it up to where it connected with the main ridge; this we followed up for a mile, when the grass disappeared, and we came to a ridge entirely destitute of vegetation. It appeared to be sand and gravel, or rather, decomposed material from sandstone crumbled to pieces. Before reaching this barren ridge, we met a party of those who had started with the loose cattle, hunting for some which had strayed off. They informed us that they had lost about one-third of their cattle, and were then encamped on the side of Mount Hood. We determined to lodge with them and took the trail over the mountain. In the mean time the cattle-drovers had found a few head, and traveled with their camp.

Soon after ascending and winding round this barren we crossed a ravine, one or two rods in width, upon the which terminated a short distance below the trail, and extended up to the top of Mount Hood. We then went around the mountain for about two miles, crossing several strips of until we came to a deep kanyon or gulf, cut out by the mountain above us. A precipitate cliff of rock to the head, prevented a passage around it. The hills were the same material as that we had been traveling over, and very steep.

I judged the ravine to be three thousand feet deep. The manner of descending is to turn directly to the right, go zigzag for about one hundred yards, then turn short range round and go zigzag until you come under the place where you started from; then to the right, and so on, until you reach the bottom. In the bottom is a rapid stream, filled with sand. After going, we ascended in the same manner, went round the of a ridge, where we struck another ravine; the sides of were covered with grass and whortleberry bushes. In the ravine we found the camp of our friends. We reached about dark; the wind blew a gale, and it was quite cold.

October 12. After taking some refreshment, we ascended the mountain, intending to head the deep ravine, in order ascertain whether there was any gap in the mountain sou there was any gap in the mountain sou us, which would admit of a pass. From this peak, we could have descended to the bottom, and ascended the whole of the mountains. We followed up the grassy ridge for one mile and a half, when it became bare. My two friends began to lag behind, and show signs of fatigue; they finally stopped, and contended that we could not get round the head of the ravine, and that it was useless to attempt ascent. But I was of a different opinion, and wished to go. They consented, and followed for half a mile, when they down, and requested me to go up to the ledge, and, if we could effect a passage up and get round it, to give them a signal. I did so, and found that by climbing up a cliff of snow and for about forty feet, but not so steep but that by getting on one cliff, and cutting holes to stand in and hold on by, it could be ascended. I gave the signal, and they came up. In
main fork; and in doing so, we came into a cedar swamp, overed with heavy timber and brush that it was almost possible to get through it. We were at least one hour in eling half a mile. We struck the opening along the other, traveled up this about eight miles, and struck the Indian spoken of before, near where it comes down the mountain. last eight miles of our course had been nearly north—a mountain putting down between the branch and main. Where we struck the trail, it turned west into a wide, ly and stony plain, of several miles in width, extending up Mount Hood, about seven or eight miles distant, and in a view. had never before looked upon a sight so nobly grand. had previously seen only the top of it, but now we had a of the whole mountain. No pen can give an adequate cription of this scene. The bottom which we were asking, had a rise of about three feet to the rod. A perfect s of rock and gravel had been washed down from the main. In one part of the bottom was standing a grove of trees, the top of which could be seen; from appearance, surface had been filled up seventy-five or eighty feet about it. The water came tumbling down, through a little chan- in torrents. Near the upper end of the bottom, the moun- tains upon either side narrowed in until they left a deep chasm, where it emerged from the rocky cliffs above. tretching away to the south, was a range of mountain, ch connected with the bottom appeared to be connected with the main on our left. It appeared to be covered with timber up; then a space of over two miles covered with grass; a space of more than a mile destitute of vegetation; then menaced the snow, and continued rising until the eye was ed in looking to the top. To our right was a high range, ch connected with Mount Hood, covered with timber. timber near the snow was dead. Ve followed this trail for five or six miles, when it wound a grassy ridge to the left—followed it up to where it con- ed with the main ridge; this we followed up for a mile, n the grass disappeared, and we came to a ridge entirely itute of vegetation. It appeared to be sand and gravel, or er, decomposed material from sandstone crumbled to pieces. We reached this barren ridge, we met a party of those had started with the loose cattle, hunting for some which strayed off. They informed us that they had lost about one-third of their cattle, and were then encamped on the west side of Mount Hood. We determined to lodge with them, and took the trail over the mountain. In the mean time, the cattle-drivers had found a few head, and traveled with us to their camp.

Soon after ascending and winding round this barren ridge, we crossed a ravine, one or two rods in width, upon the snow, which terminated a short distance below the trail, and extended up to the top of Mount Hood. We then went around the mountain for about two miles, crossing several strips of snow, until we came to a deep kanyon or gulf, cut out by the wash from the mountain above us. A precipitate cliff of rocks, at the head, prevented a passage around it. The hills were of the same material as that we had been traveling over, and were very steep.

I judged the ravine to be three thousand feet deep. The manner of descending is to turn directly to the right, go zig- zag for about one hundred yards, then turn short round, and go zigzag until you come under the place where you started from; then to the right, and so on, until you reach the base. In the bottom is a rapid stream, filled with sand. After cross- ing, we ascended in the same manner, went round the point of a ridge, where we struck another ravine; the sides of this were covered with grass and whortleberry bushes. In this ravine we found the camp of our friends. We reached them about dark; the wind blew a gale, and it was quite cold.

October 12. After taking some refreshment, we ascended the mountain, intending to head the deep ravine, in order to ascertain whether there was any gap in the mountain south of us, which would admit of a pass. From this peak, we over- looked the whole of the mountains. We followed up the grassy ridge for one mile and a half, when it became barren. My two friends began to lag behind, and show signs of fatigue; they finally stopped, and contended that we could not get round the head of the ravine, and that it was useless to attempt an ascent. But I was of a different opinion, and wished to go on. They consented, and followed for half a mile, when they sat down, and requested me to go up to the ledge, and, if we could effect a passage up and get round it, to give them a signal. I did so, and found that by climbing up a cliff of snow and ice, for about forty feet, but not so steep but that by getting upon one cliff, and cutting holes to stand in and hold on by, it could be ascended. I gave the signal, and they came up. In the
mean time, I had cut and carved my way up the cliff, and when up to the top was forced to admit that it was something of an undertaking; but as I had arrived safely at the top of the cliff, I doubted not but they could accomplish the same task, and as my moccasins were worn out, and the soles of my feet exposed to the snow, I was disposed to be traveling, and so left them to get up the best way they could. After proceeding about one mile upon the snow, continually winding up, I began to despair of seeing my companions. I came to where a few detached pieces of rock had fallen from the ledge above and rolled down upon the ice and snow; (for the whole mass is more like ice than snow,) I clambered upon one of these, and waited half an hour. I then rolled stones down the mountain for half an hour; but as I could see nothing of my two friends, I began to suspect that they had gone back, and crossed in the trail. I then went round to the south-east side, continually ascending, and taking an observation of the country south; and was fully of the opinion that we could find a passage through.*

The waters of this deep ravine, and of numerous ravines to the north-west, as well as the south-west, form the heads of Big Sandy and Quicksand rivers, which empty into the Columbia, about twenty-five or thirty miles below the Cascade Falls. I could see down this stream some twelve or fifteen miles, where the view was obstructed by a high range coming round from the north-west side, connecting by a low gap with some of the spurs from this peak. All these streams were running through such deep chasms, that it was impossible to pass them with teams. To the south, were two ranges of mountains, connecting by a low gap with this peak, and winding round until they terminated near Big Sandy. I observed that a stream, heading near the base of this peak and running south_

* The opinion heretofore entertained, that this peak could not be ascended to its summit, I found to be erroneous. I, however, did not arrive at the highest peak, but went sufficiently near to prove its practicability. I judge the diameter of this peak, at the point where the snow remains the year round, to be about three miles. At the head of many of the ravines, are perpendicular cliffs of rocks, apparently several thousand feet high; and in some places those cliffs rise so precipitately to the summit, that a passage round is impracticable. I think the southern side affords the easiest ascent. The dark strips observable from a distance, are occasioned by blackish rock, so precipitous as not to admit of the snow lying upon it. The upper strata are of gray sandstone, and seem to be of original formation. There is no doubt, but any of the snow peaks upon this range can be ascended to the summit.
time, I had cut and carved my way up the cliff, and up to the top was forced to admit that it was something undertaking; but as I had arrived safely at the top of the I doubted not but they could accomplish the same task, as my mocassins were worn out, and the soles of my feet led to the snow, I was disposed to be traveling, and so left to get up the best way they could. After proceeding one mile upon the snow, continually winding up, I began spair of seeing my companions. I came to where a few shed pieces of rock had fallen from the ledge above and down upon the ice and snow, (for the whole mass is like ice than snow,) I clambered upon one of these, and in half an hour. I then rolled stones down the mountain half an hour; but as I could see nothing of my two friends, ran to suspect that they had gone back, and crossed in the I then went round to the south-east side, continually using, and taking an observation of the country south, and fully of the opinion that we could find a passage through the waters of this deep ravine, and of numerous ravines to north-west, as well as the south-west, from the heads of Sandy and Quicksand rivers, which empty into the Columb玉石twenty-five or thirty miles below the Cascade Falls. old see down this stream some twelve or fifteen miles, e the view was obstructed by a high range coming round the north-west side, connecting by a low gap with some as spurs from this peak. All these streams were running through deep chasms, that it was impossible to pass them teams. To the south, were two ranges of mountains, eecting by a low gap with this peak, and winding round they terminated near Big Sandy. I observed that a m, heading near the base of this peak and running south-
of about two inches in depth covered the surface of the ground in the grass, such as is found around mineral springs. A beautiful clear stream of water was running through the prairie, in a south-east direction. We had seen a prairie about two miles further south, much larger than this, which we supposed to be dry. We now took our course for camp, intending to strike through the gap to the mouth of the small branch; but we failed in finding the right shute, and came out into the bottom, three miles above where we had first struck the cattle or Indian trail. We then took down the bottom, and arrived in camp about eleven o'clock at night; and although not often tired, I was willing to acknowledge that I was near being so. I certainly was hungry, but my condition was so much better than that of my two friends, that I could not murmur. Our party had worked the road up to the small branch, where they were encamped.

On the morning of the 13th of October we held a consultation, and determined upon the future movements of the company. The party designated to bring us provisions had performed that service; but the amount of our provisions was nearly exhausted, and many of the party had no means of procuring more. Some of them began to despair of getting through this season. Those left with the camp were unable to keep the cattle together, and a number of them had been lost. The Indians had stolen several horses, and a variety of mishaps occurred, such as would necessarily follow from a company so long remaining in one position. They were now on a small creek, five miles from Stony hill, which we called Camp creek, and near the timber. It was impossible to keep more than one third of the men working at the road; the remainder were needed to attend the camp and pack provisions. It was determined to send a party and view out the road, through to the open country, near the mouth of Clackamis; whilst the others were to open the road as far as the big prairie; a number sufficient to bring up the teams and loose cattle, for a number of families with their cattle had joined since ours left, and portions of our company did not send their loose cattle, to a grassy prairie in this bottom, and near the mouth of this creek, as the time required to pack provisions to those working on the road would be saved. All being arranged, the next thing was to designate the persons to go ahead of the party, and if found practicable to return with provisions and help; or at all events to ascertain whether the route was practicable.

It was determined that I should undertake this task, and I asked only one man to accompany me. We took our bags of limited supply of provisions, and one light axe, and at seven o'clock in the morning set out. I was satisfied that the trail which we were then on, headed in the low gap, seen from Mount Hood; and the party were to open the road up this hole. But as I was to precede them, I passed up this creek for eight or nine miles, when I discovered the low gap, went through it, and at noon arrived at the wet prairie, which we had visited the day before. The route was practicable, but would require great labor to remove the timber, and cut out the underbrush. We halted at the creek and took some refreshment; we then struck for the low gap between the first range of mountains, running west, and the base of Mount Hood, and traveled through swamps, small prairies, brush, and heavy timber for ten or twelve miles, when we found the labor necessary to open a wagon road in this direction, to be greater than we could possibly bear; and bore to the right, around the base of the mountain. This we followed for seven or eight miles, through the gap I had seen from Mount Hood. It is a rolling bottom of about four or five miles in width, and extending from the base of Mount Hood eastward for twelve miles. The trail wound around the mount, but as its course was about that which we wished to travel, we followed it until it ran out at the top of the mountain. We took the ridge west, and traveled until dark; but as the night shone bright, and the timber was not very thick, we turned angle down the mountain to the left, to procure water. We traveled about three miles, and struck upon a small run-off branch; this we followed, until owing to the darkness, we were compelled to encamp, much fatigued, and somewhat disheartened.

October 14. At daylight we were on the way. My sandals, which the night before had received a pair of sole leather yesterday's tramp had given way, and in traveling after noon my feet had been badly snagged, so that I was in poor plight for walking; but as there was no alternative, we started down the mountain, and after traveling a few miles I felt quite well, and was able to take the lead. We traveled about three miles, when we struck a large creek which had a very rapid current over a stony bottom. I had hoped to find a bottom of stone,
about two inches in depth covered the surface of the ground the grass, such as is found around mineral springs. A useful clear stream of water was running through the prairie, in a south-east direction. We had seen a prairie about two miles further south, much larger than this, which we supposed to be dry. We now took our course for camp, intending to pass through the gap to the mouth of the small branch; but failed in finding the right shute, and came out into the open, three miles above where we had first struck the cattle Indian trail. We then took down the bottom, and arrived at camp about eleven o'clock at night; and although not often I, I was willing to acknowledge that I was near being so. Certainly was hungry, but my condition was so much better than that of my two friends, that I could not murmur. Our party had worked the road up to the small branch, where they encamped.

In the morning of the 13th of October we held a consultation, and determined upon the future movements of the company. The party designated to bring us provisions had arrived, and the amount of our provisions was evidently exhausted, and many of the party had no means of procuring more. Some of them began to despair of getting through the season. Those left with the camp were unable to keep cattle together, and a number of them had been lost. The men had stolen several horses, and a variety of mishaps occurred, such as would necessarily follow from a company so remaining in one position. They were now on a small prairie, five miles from Stony hill, which we called Camp creek, near the timber. It was impossible to keep more than a third of the men working at the road; the remainder were led to attend the camp and pack provisions. It was determined to send a party and view out the road, through to the new country, near the mouth of Clackamas, whilst the others were to open the road up this branch. But as I was to precede them, I passed up this creek for about eight or ten miles, when I discovered the low gap, went through it, and at noon arrived at the wet prairie, which we had visited the day before. The route was practicable, but would require great labor to remove the timber, and cut out the underbrush. We halted at the creek and took some refreshment; we then struck for the low gap between the first range of mountains running west, and the base of Mount Hood, and traveled through swamps, small prairies, brush, and heavy timber for about twelve miles, when we found the labor necessary to open a wagon road in this direction, to be greater than we could possibly bestow upon it before the rainy season. We determined to try some other route, retraced our steps six or seven miles; and then bore to the right, around the base of the mountain, when we struck into an old Indian trail. This we followed for seven or eight miles, through the gap I had seen from Mount Hood. It is a rolling bottom of about four or five miles in width, and extending from the base of Mount Hood south for ten or twelve miles. The trail wound around the mountain, but as its course was about that we wished to travel, we followed it until it ran out at the top of the mountain. We then took the ridge west, and traveled until dark; but as the moon was shining bright, and the timber was not very thick, we turned an angle down the mountain to the left, to procure water. We traveled about three miles, and struck upon a small running branch; this we followed, until owing to the darkness, we were compelled to encamp, much fatigued, and somewhat disheartened.

October 14. At daylight we were on the way. My mocassins, which the night before had received a pair of soles, in yesterday's tramp had given way, and in traveling after night my feet had been badly snagged, so that I was in poor plight for walking; but as there was no alternative, we started down the mountain, and after traveling a few miles I felt quite well and was able to take the lead. We traveled about three miles, when we struck a large creek which had a very rapid current, over a stony bottom. I had hoped to find a bottom of suffi-
cient width to admit of a wagon road, but after following down this stream six miles, I was satisfied that it would not do to attempt it this season.

The weather, which had been entirely clear for months, had through the night began to cloud up; and in the morning the birds, squirrels, and every thing around, seemed to indicate the approach of a storm. I began for the first time to falter, and was at a stand to know what course to pursue. I had understood that the rainy season commenced in October, and that the streams rose to an alarming height, and I was sensible that if we crossed the branch of the Deshutes, which headed in Mount Hood, and the rainy season set in, we could not get back, and to get forward would be equally impossible; so that in either event starvation would be the result. And as I had been very active in inducing others to embark in the enterprise, my conscience would not allow me go on and thus endanger so many families. But to go back, and state to them the difficulties to be encountered, and the necessity of taking some other course, seemed to be my duty. I therefore resolved to return, and recommend selecting some suitable place for a permanent camp, build a cabin, put in such effects as we could not pack out, and leave our wagons and effects in the charge of some persons until we could return the next season, unincumbered with our families and cattle, and finish the road; or otherwise to return to the Dalles, where we could leave our baggage in charge of the missionaries, and then descend the Columbia. And when my mind was fully made up, we were not long in carrying it into execution.

We accordingly ascended the mountain, as it was better traveling than in the bottom. The distance to the summit was about four miles, and the way was sometimes so steep as to render it necessary to pull up by the bushes. We then traveled east until we reached the eastern point of this mountain, and descended to the bottom, the base of which we had traversed the day before. We then struck for the trail, soon found it, and followed it until it led us to the southern end of the wet prairie. We then struck for the lower gap in the direction of the camp, crossed over and descended the branch to near its mouth, where we found four of our company clearing the road, the remainder having returned to Camp creek for teams. But as we had traveled about fifty miles this day, I was unable to reach the camp.

October 15. This morning we all started for camp, carrying with us our tools and provisions. We reached camp two P.M. Many of our cattle could not be found, but night nearly all were brought into camp. The whole was then laid before the company, when it was agreed that they should remove over to the bottom, near the small creek, if the weather was unfavorable, leave our baggage and wagons, and pack out the families as soon as possible. But as it was out of provisions, it was important that a man should be sent on ahead for provisions, and horses to pack out. Mr. Buffum, and lady, concluded to pack what articles they could, and leave a man to take charge of the teams and cattle, until he returned with other horses, kindly furnished me with one of his horses to ride to the settlement. He also supplied the wife of Mr. Thompson with a horse. Mr. Barlow and Mr. Rector made a proposition to continue working the road until the party could go to return from the valley; they agreeing to insure the safety of the wagons, if compelled to remain through the winter, being paid a certain per cent. upon the valuation. This position was thought reasonable by some, and it was partly agreed to. And as there were some who had no horses which to pack out their families, they started on foot for the valley, designing to look out a road as they passed along. Some men in the mean time were to remain with the camp, which as above stated was to be removed to the small branch on Shutes' fork; and those who intended pushing out at once could follow up it to the Indian trail. This all being agreed upon, arrangements were made accordingly.

October 16. The morning was lowering, with every indication of rain. Messrs. Barlow and Rector started on the trip. All hands were making arrangements for moving camp. In the mean time Mr. Buffum and his lady, and Mr. Thompson were ready to start. I joined them, and we all set out for the settlement. We had traveled about two miles when it commenced raining, and continued raining slightly all day. We encamped on the bottom of Shutes' fork, near a small branch. It rained nearly all night.

On the morning of the 17th October after our horses filled themselves, we packed up and started. It was still raining. We followed up this bottom to the trail, and then started the trail over Mount Hood. Whilst going over the mountain the rain poured down in torrents, it was foggy, very cold. We arrived at the deep ravine at about four P.
width to admit of a wagon road, but after following down stream six miles, I was satisfied that it would not do to attempt this season. The weather, which had been entirely clear for months, had the night began to cloud up; and in the morning the squirrels, and every thing around, seemed to indicate the approach of a storm. I began for the first time to falter, was at a stand to know what course to pursue. I had read that the rainy season commenced in October, and if we crossed the branch of the Deshutes, which headed Mount Hood, and the rainy season set in, we could not get through, and to get forward would be equally impossible; so that either event starvation would be the result. And as I had been very active in inducing others to embark in the enterprise, conscience would not allow me go on and thus endanger any families. But to go back, and state to them the difficulties to be encountered, and the necessity of taking some course, seemed to be my duty. I therefore resolved to take a stand and recommend selecting some suitable place for a permanent camp, build a cabin, put in such effects as we could pack out, and leave our wagons and effects in the charge of some persons until we could return the next season, uninjured with our families and cattle, and finish the road; otherwise to return to the Dalles with our teams, where we leave our baggage in charge of the missionaries, and then find the Columbia. And when my mind was fully made up accordingly ascended the mountain, as it was better than in the bottom. The distance to the summit about four miles, and the way was sometimes so steep as to render it necessary to pull up by the bushes. We then led east until we reached the eastern point of this mountain and descended to the bottom, the base of which we had reached the day before. We then struck for the trail, soon lost it, and followed it until it led us to the southern end of a wet prairie. We then struck for the lower gap in the side of the camp, crossed over and descended the branch at its mouth, where we found four of our company clearing the road, the remainder having returned to Camp creek for water. But as we had traveled about fifty miles this day, I was unable to reach the camp.

October 15. This morning we all started for camp, carrying with us our tools and provisions. We reached camp about two P.M. Many of our cattle could not be found, but before night nearly all were brought into camp. The whole matter was then laid before the company, when it was agreed that we should remove over to the bottom, near the small creek, and if the weather was unfavorable, leave our baggage and wagons, and pack out the families as soon as possible. But as some were out of provisions, it was important that a messenger should be sent on ahead for provisions, and horses to assist in packing out. Mr. Buffum, and lady, concluded to pack out what articles they could, and leave a man to take charge of the teams and cattle, until he returned with other horses. He kindly furnished me with one of his horses to ride to the settlement. He also supplied the wife of Mr. Thompson with a horse. Mr. Barlow and Mr. Rector made a proposition to continue working the road until the party could go to and return from the valley; they agreeing to insure the safety of the wagons, if compelled to remain through the winter, by being paid a certain per cent. upon the valuation. This proposition was thought reasonable by some, and it was partially agreed to. And as there were some who had no horses with which to pack out their families, they started on foot for the valley, designing to look out a road as they passed along. Some men in the mean time were to remain with the camp, which as above stated was to be removed to the small branch on Shutes' fork; and those who intended pushing out at once, could follow up it to the Indian trail. This all being agreed upon, arrangements were made accordingly.

October 16. The morning was lowering, with every indication of rain. Messrs. Barlow and Rector started on the trip. All hands were making arrangements for moving the camp. In the mean time Mr. Buffum and his lady, and Mrs. Thompson, were ready to start. I joined them, and we again set out for the settlement. We had traveled about two miles when it commenced raining, and continued raining slightly all day. We encamped on the bottom of Shutes' fork, near the small branch. It rained nearly all night.

On the morning of the 17th October after our horses had filled themselves, we packed up and started. It was still raining. We followed up this bottom to the trail, and then pursued the trail over Mount Hood. Whilst going over this mountain the rain poured down in torrents, it was foggy, and very cold. We arrived at the deep ravine at about four P.M.,
and before we ascended the opposite bank it was dark; but we felt our way over the ridge, and round the point to the grassy run. Here was grazing for our tired horses, and we dismounted. Upon the side of the mountain, where were a few scattering trees, we found some limbs and sticks, with which we proceeded in getting a little fire. We then found a few sticks and constructed a tent, covering it with blankets, which protected our baggage and the two women. Mr. Buffum and myself stood shivering in the rain around the fire, and when daylight appeared, it gave us an opportunity to look at each other's lank visages. Our horses were shivering with the cold, the rain had put out our fire, and it seemed as though everything had combined to render us miserable. After driving our horses round awhile, they commenced eating; but we had very little to eat, and were not troubled much in cooking it.

October 18. As soon as our horses had satisfied themselves we packed up and ascended the mountain over the ridge, and for two miles winding around up and down over a rough surface covered with grass. The rain was falling in torrents, and it was so foggy that we could barely see the trail. We at length went down a ridge two miles, when we became bewildered in the thick bushes. The trail had entirely disappeared. We could go no farther. The two women sat upon their horses in the rain, whilst I went back to search for the right trail; Buffum endeavoring to make his way down the mountain. I rambled about two miles up the mountain, where I found the right trail, and immediately returned to inform them of it. Buffum had returned, and of course had not found the trail. We then ascended the mountain to the trail, when a breeze sprung up and cleared away the fog. We could then follow the trail.

We soon saw a large band of cattle coming up the mountain, and in a short time met a party of men following them. They had started from the Dalles about eight days before, and encamped that night four or five miles below, and as it was a barren spot, their cattle had strayed to the mountain to get grass. But what was very gratifying, they informed us that a party of men from Oregon city, with provisions for our company, had encamped with them, and we soon accomplished, and the two women prepared us a good supper of bread and coffee. It was a rainy night, but we were as comfortable as the circumstances would admit.

October 19. After breakfast, the drovers left us; and the party which had brought us provisions had been longer than had been contemplated, Mr. Stewart and Mr. Gilmore wished to return. It was determined that Mr. Buffum and the two females, Mr. Stewart, and Mr. N. Gilmore, should go to the settlement, and that Mr. C. Gilmore, and the Indian who had been sent along to assist in driving the horses, myself, should hasten on with the provisions to the camp. We were soon on the way, and climbing up the mountain. The horses were heavily loaded, and in many places the mountain was very slippery, and of course we had great difficulty in getting along. It was still raining heavily, and the fog so thick that a person could not see more than fifteen feet around. We traveled about two miles up the mountain, when we found that whilst it had been raining in the valley it had been snowing on the mountain. The trail was so covered with snow that it was difficult to find it, and, to increase the difficulty, the Indian refused to go any farther. We showed him the whip, which increased his speed a little, but he still forgot it, was very sulky, and would not assist in driving. We at length arrived at the deep ravine; here there was snow, and we passed it without serious difficulty. Two of our packs coming off, and rolling down the hill, was the only serious trouble that we had. When we ascended the hill having already been out longer than was expected, had reached the settlement, carrying with them all the provisions they had distributed to these men. We were very hungry, and would not be likely to overtake them. They prevailed upon one of the men whom we found at the settlement to mount one of our horses, and follow them. He was about ten minutes, when he returned and informed us that they were coming. They soon made their appearance. They revived us, and for awhile we forgot that we were wet and cold. They had gone about six miles back, when some good food induced them to return to camp, and make one more effort to find us. The camp was half a mile from the creek, and had nothing but two small coffee-pots, and a few tin cups to carry water in; but this was trifling, as the rain was still pouring down upon us. We speedily made a good fire, and went to work making a tent, which we soon accomplished, and the two women prepared us a good supper of bread and coffee. It was a rainy night, but we were as comfortable as the circumstances would admit.
before we ascended the opposite bank it was dark; but felt our way over the ridge, and round the point to the sy run. Here was grazing for our tired horses, and we mounted. Upon the side of the mountain, were a scattering trees, we found some limbs and sticks, with which we succeeded in getting a little fire. We then found a sticks and constructed a tent, covering it with blankets, which protected our baggage and the two women. Mr. Bufand myself stood shivering in the rain around the fire, and daylight appeared, it gave us an opportunity to look at others' lank visages. Our horses were shivering with cold, the rain had put out our fire, and it seemed as though y thing had combined to render us miserable. After dri-drour horses round awhile, they commenced eating; but had very little to eat, and were not troubled much in

ting it.

October 18. As soon as our horses had satisfied themselves sacked up and ascended the mountain over the ridge, and wo miles winding around up and down over a rough sur-covered with grass. The rain was falling in torrents, and so foggy that we could barely see the trail. We at h went down a ridge two miles, when we became bewil-1 in the thick bushes. The trail had entirely disappeared. could go no farther. The two women sat upon their es in the rain, whilst I went back to search for the right ; Buffum endeavoring to make his way down the moun-tain. I rambled about two miles up the mountain, where I the right trail, and immediately returned to inform them Buffum had returned, and of course had not found the We then ascended the mountain to the trail, when a to sprung up and cleared away the fog. We could then w the trail. e soon saw a large band of cattle coming up the mountain, n a short time met a party of men following them. They started from the Dalles about eight days before, and entered that night four or five miles below, and as it was a n spot, their cattle had strayed to the mountain to get . But what was very gratifying, they informed us that a of men from Oregon city, with provisions for our com-had encamped with them, and were then at their camp, hastened down the mountain, and in a few hours arrived s camp. But imagine our feelings when we learned that having already been out longer than was expected, had returned to the settlement, carrying with them all the provisions, save what they had distributed to these men. We were wet, cold, and hungry, and would not be likely to overtake them. We prevailed upon one of the men whom we found at the camp, to mount one of our horses, and follow them. He was absent about ten minutes, when he returned and informed us that they were coming. They soon made their appearance. This revived us, and for awhile we forgot that we were wet and cold. They had gone about six miles, when some good spirit induced them to return to camp, and make one more effort to find us. The camp was half a mile from the creek, and we had nothing but two small coffee-pots, and a few tin cups, to carry water in; but this was trifling, as the rain was still pour-ing down upon us. We speedily made a good fire, and set to work making a tent, which we soon accomplished, and the two women prepared us a good supper of bread and coffee. It was a rainy night, but we were as comfortable as the circumstances would admit.

October 19. After breakfast, the drovers left us; and as the party which had brought us provisions had been longer out than had been contemplated, Mr. Stewart and Mr. Gilmore wished to return. It was determined that Mr. Buffum, the two females, Mr. Stewart, and Mr. N. Gilmore, should go on to the settlement, and that Mr. C. Gilmore, and the Indian who had been sent along to assist in driving the horses, and myself, should hasten on with the provisions to the camp. We were soon on the way, and climbing up the mountain. The horses were heavily loaded, and in many places the mountain was very slippery, and of course we had great diffi-culty in getting along. It was still raining heavily, and the fog so thick that a person could not see more than fifteen feet around. We traveled about two miles up the mountain, when we found that whilst it had been raining in the valley it had been snowing on the mountain. The trail was so covered with snow that it was difficult to find it, and, to increase our diffi-culty, the Indian refused to go any farther. We showed him the whip, which increased his speed a little, but he soon forgot it, was very sulky, and would not assist in driving. We at length arrived at the deep ravine; here there was no snow, and we passed it without serious difficulty. Two of our packs coming off, and rolling down the hill, was the only serious trouble that we had. When we ascended the hill to
the eastern side of the gulf, we found the snow much deeper than upon the western side; besides, it had drifted, and rendered the passage over the strip of the old snow somewhat dangerous, as in many places the action of the water had melted the snow upon the under side, and left a thin shell over the surface, and in some places holes had melted through. We were in danger of falling into one of these pits. Coming to one of these ravines where the snow had drifted very much, I dismounted in order to pick a trail through, but before this was completed, our horses started down the bank. I had discovered two of these pits, and ran to the heads and turn them; but my riding horse started to run, and went directly between the two pits; his weight jarred the crust loose, and it fell in, presenting a chasm of some twenty-five or thirty feet in depth, but the horse, being upon the run, made his way across the pit. The other horses, hearing the noise and seeing the pits before them, turned higher up, where the snow and ice were thicker, and all reached the opposite side in safety.

Our Indian friend now stopped, and endeavored to turn the horses back, but two to one was an uneven game, and it was played to his disadvantage. He wanted an additional blanket; this I promised him, and he consented to go on. We soon met two Indians, on their way from the Dalles to Oregon city; our Indian conversed with them awhile, and then informed us of his intention to return with them. Whilst parleying with him, a party of men from our camp came up the mountain with their cattle; they had driven their teams to the small branch of the Deschutes, twelve miles below the mountain, where they had left the families, and started out with their cattle before the stream should get too high to cross. Whilst we were conversing with these men, our Indian had succeeded in getting one loose horse, and the one which he was riding; so far from the band of pack-horses that, in the fog, we could not see him, and he returned to the settlement with the two Indians we had just met.

Our horses were very troublesome to drive, as they had ate nothing for thirty-six hours; but we succeeded in getting them over the snow, and down to the grassy ridge, where we stopped for the night. My friend Gilmore shouldered a bag of flour, carried it half a mile down the mountain to a running branch, opened the sack, poured in water, and mixed up bread. In the mean time, I had built a fire. We wrapped the dough around sticks and baked it before the fire, heated water in our ten cups and made a good dish of tea, and passed a very comfortable night. It had ceased raining before sunset, and morning was clear and pleasant; we forgot the past and looked forward to a bright future.

October 20. At 8 o'clock we packed up, took the down the mountain to the gravelly bottom, and then down creek to the wagon-camp, which we reached at 3 P.M. if we had not before forgotten our troubles, we certainly have done so upon arriving at camp. Several families entirely out of provisions, others were nearly so, and all expecting to rely upon their poor famished cattle. True would have prevented starvation; but it would have a meagre diet, and there was no certainty of having cattle as there was but little grass. A happier set of beings I saw, and the thanks bestowed upon us by these families have compensated for no little toil and hardship. They supplied with an amount of provisions sufficient to last until they could reach the settlements. After waiting one Mr. Gilmore left the camp for the settlement, taking with three families; others started about the same time, and few days all but three families had departed. These were Barlow's, Mr. Rector's, and Mr. Caplinger's, all of whom had gone on to the settlement for horses. Ten men remained at camp, and, after selecting a suitable place for the wagon-yard, we erected a cabin for the use of those who to remain through the winter, and to stow away such effects as we could not pack out. This being done, no remained but to await the return of those who had gone pack horses. We improved the time in hunting and gathering berries, until the 25th, when four of us, loaded with half packs, started on foot for the valley of the Willamette.

But before entering upon this trip, I will state by means the timely assistance afforded us in the way of provisions was effected. The first party starting for the settlement from the Dalles, after we had determined to take the mountain route, carried the news to Oregon city that we were attempting a passage across the Cascade mountains, and that they should need provisions. The good people of that place immediately raised by donation about eleven hundred pounds of flour, over one hundred pounds of sugar, some tea, hired horses, and the Messrs. Gilmore and Mr. Ste volunteered to bring these articles to us. The only expense we were asked to defray was the hire of the horses.
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

astern side of the gulf, we found the snow much deeper upon the western side; besides, it had drifted, and ren-

l the passage over the strip of the old snow somewhat rous, as in many places the action of the water had d the snow upon the under side, and left a thin shell over surface, and in some places holes had melted through. were in danger of falling into one of these pits. Coming e of these ravines where the snow had drifted very much, nouted in order to pick a trail through, but before this completed, our horses started down the bank. I had dis-
ed two of these pits, and ran to head the horses and turn ; but my riding horse started to run, and went directly en the two pits; his weight jarred the crust loose, and it n, presenting a chasm of some twenty-five or thirty feet pit, but the horse, being upon the run, made his way s the pit. The other horses, hearing the noise and seeing its before them, turned higher up, where the snow and ice thicker, and all reached the opposite side in safety.

Our Indian friend now stopped, and endeavored to turn the s back, but two to one was an uneven game, and it was d to his disadvantage. He wanted an additional blanket; promised him, and he consented to go on. We soon wo Indians, on their way from the Dalles to Oregon city; ndian conversed with them awhile, and then informed us tention to return with them. Whilst parleying with a party of men from our camp came up the mountain their cattle; they had driven their teams to the small h of the De Shutes, twelve miles below the mountain, e they had left the families, and started out with their cat-fore the stream should get too high to cross. Whilst we conversing with these men, our Indian had succeeded in g one loose horse, and the one which he was riding, so on the band of pack-horses that, in the fog, we could not im, and he returned to the settlement with the two In-

we had just met.

The horses were very troublesome to drive, as they had ate ng for thirty-six hours; but we succeeded in getting them the snow, and down to the grassy ridge, where we ed for the night. My friend Gilmore shouldered a bag ur, carried it half a mile down the mountain to a running h, opened the sack, poured in water, and mixed up bread. e mean time, I had built a fire. We wrapped the dough id sticks and baked it before the fire, heated water in our
belonged to an Indian chief, and of course he had to be paid. The hire was about forty dollars, which brought the flour to about four dollars per hundred, as there were about one thousand pounds when they arrived. Those who had the means paid at once, and those who were unable to pay gave their due bills. Many of the families constructed pack-saddles and put them on oxen, and, in one instance, a feather bed was rolled up and put upon an ox; but the animal did not seem to like his load, and ran into the woods, scattering the feathers in every direction: he was finally secured, but not until the bed was ruined. In most cases, the oxen performed well.

In the afternoon of the 25th October, accompanied by Messrs. Creighton, Farwell, and Buckley, I again started to the valley. We had traveled but a short distance when we met Barlow and Rector, who had been to the settlement. They had some horses, and expected others in a short time. They had induced a few families whom they met near Mount Hood to return with them, and try their chance back to the Dalles; but, after waiting one day, they concluded to try the mountain trip again. We traveled up the bottom to the trail, where we encamped; about this time, it commenced raining, which continued through the night.

October 26. This morning at eight o'clock, we were on the way. It was rainy, and disagreeable traveling. We followed the trail over the main part of the mountain, when we overtook several families, who had left us on the twenty-second. Two of the families had encamped the night before in the bottom of the deep ravine; night overtook them, and they were compelled to camp, without fuel, or grass for cattle or horses. Water they had in plenty, for it was pouring down upon them all the night. One of their horses broke loose, and getting to the provision sack, destroyed the whole contents. There were nine persons in the two families, four of them small children, and it was about eighty miles to the nearest settlement. The children, as well as the grown people, were nearly barefoot, and poorly clad. Their names were Powell and Senter.

Another family by the name of Hood, had succeeded in finding a heifer that belonged to one of the companies traveling in advance of us. In rambling up rocky cliffs above the trail for grass, it had fallen down a ledge, and was so crippled as not to be able to travel. The owners had left it, and as the animal was in good condition it was slaughtered and the meat cured.

After traveling four miles through the fresh snow, (which had fallen about four inches deep during the night,) we went to where the trail turned down to the Sandy. We were going to get out of the snow, as we wore moccasins, and the boots being worn off, our feet were exposed. Two miles brought us to where we left the Sandy, and near the place where the party with provisions; here we met Mr. Buffum, Lock, and a Mr. Smith, with fourteen pack-horses, going effects to Fort Deposit—the name which we had given to our wagon camp.

The numerous herds of cattle which had passed along so ate up the grass and bushes, that it was with great difficulty the horses could procure a sufficiency to sustain life. At the rest, was a horse for me; and as I had a few articles at the fort, Mr. Buffum was to take the horse along and dispose of them. Two of his horses were so starved as to be unable to climb the mountains, and we took them back with us. The weather by this time had cleared up; we separated, and the party took its way.

A short distance below this, our trail united with one which started from the Dalles, runs north of Mount Hood, and this season was the only trail traveled by the whites. We proceeded down the Sandy, crossing it several times, through thickets of spruce and alder, until we arrived at the foot which were about fifteen miles from the base of Mount Hood. The bottom of the Sandy is similar to the branch of De Shutes which we ascended; but in most cases the gravel and soil are covered with moss, portions of it are entirely destitute of vegetation. The mountains are very high, and are mostly covered with timber. At a few points are ledges of gray rock, but the greater part of the mountain is composed of sand and gravel; it is much cut up by deep ravines, or kanyons. The trail is sometimes very difficult to follow, on account of the brush and logs; about our camp are a few bunches

wagon cover, with which we constructed a tent, under which we rested for the night.
aged to an Indian chief, and of course he had to be paid.
hire was about forty dollars, which brought the flour to
d four dollars per hundred, as there were about one thou-
sands when they arrived. Those who had the means
at once, and those who were unable to pay gave their
bills. Many of the families constructed pack-saddles and
them on oxen, and, in one instance, a feather bed was
d up and put upon an ox; but the animal did not seem to
his load, and ran into the woods, scattering the feathers in
direction: he was finally secured, but not until the bed
ruined. In most cases, the oxen performed well.

The afternoon of the 25th October, accompanied by
rs. Creighton, Farwell, and Buckley, I again started to
ally. We had traveled but a short distance when we
Barlow and Rector, who had been to the settlement.
y had some horses, and expected others in a short time.
y had induced a few families whom they met near Mount
do return with them, and try their chance back to the
try the main trip again. We traveled up the bottom to the trail,
we encamped; about this time, it commenced raining,
continued through the night.

October 26. This morning at eight o'clock, we were on
way. It was rainy, and disagreeable traveling. We fol-
d the trail over the main part of the mountain, when we
several families, who had left us on the twenty-second.
of the families had encamped the night before in the bot-
of the deep ravine; night overtook them, and they were
elled to camp, without fuel, or grass for cattle or horses.
or they had in plenty, for it was pouring down upon them
ight. One of their horses broke loose, and getting to
vision sack, destroyed the whole contents. There were
persons in the two families, four of them small children,
was about eighty miles to the nearest settlement. The
en, as well as the grown people, were nearly barefoot,
poorly clad. Their names were Powell and Senters.
her family by the name of Hood, had succeeded in getting
 gravelly hill, and finding grass for their animals, and a
fuel, had shared their scanty supply with these two fami-
and when we overtook them they were all encamped near
other. We gave them about half of our provisions, and
ped near them. Mr. Hood kindly furnished us with a
wagon cover, with which we constructed a tent, under which
rested for the night.

October 27. The two families who had lost their provi-
sions succeeded in finding a heifer that belonged to one of the
companies traveling in advance of us. In rambling upon the
rocky cliffs above the trail for grass, it had fallen down the
ledge, and was so crippled as not to be able to travel. The
owners had left it, and as the animal was in good condition,
it was slaughtered and the meat cured.

After traveling four miles through the fresh snow, (which
had fallen about four inches deep during the night,) we came
to where the trail turned down to the Sandy. We were glad to
get out of the snow, as we wore moccasins, and the bottoms
being worn off, our feet were exposed. Two miles brought
us to where we left the Sandy, and near the place where we
met the party with provisions; here we met Mr. Buffum, Mr.
Lock, and a Mr. Smith, with fourteen pack-horses, going for
effects to Fort Deposit—the name which we had given our
wagon camp.

The numerous herds of cattle which had passed along had
so ate up the grass and bushes, that it was with great difficulty
the horses could procure a sufficiency to sustain life. Among
the rest, was a horse for me; and as I had a few articles at
the fort, Mr. Buffum was to take the horse along and pack
them out. Two of his horses were so starved as to be unable
to climb the mountains, and we took them back with us. The
weather by this time had cleared up; we separated, and each
party took its way.

A short distance below this, our trail united with one which
starting from the Dalles, runs north of Mount Hood, and until
this season was the only trail traveled by the whites. We
proceeded down the Sandy, crossing it several times, through
thickets of spruce and alder, until we arrived at the forks,
which were about fifteen miles from the base of Mount Hood.
The bottom of the Sandy is similar to the branch of De Shutes
which we ascended; but in most cases the gravel and stones
are covered with moss; portions of it are entirely destitute
of vegetation. The mountains are very high, and are mostly
covered with timber. At a few points are ledges of grayish
rock, but the greater part of the mountain is composed of sand
and gravel; it is much cut up by deep ravines, or kanyons.
The trail is sometimes very difficult to follow, on account
of the brush and logs; about our camp are a few bunches of
brakes, which the horses eat greedily. The stream coming in from the south-east is the one which I followed down on the 14th, and from appearance I came within five miles of the forks. The bottom in this vicinity is more than a mile wide, and is covered with spruce, hemlock and alder, with a variety of small bushes.

October 28. We started early, and after having traveled several miles, found a patch of good grass, where we halted our horses for an hour. We then traveled on, crossing the Sandy three times. This is a rapid stream; the water is cold, and the bottom very stony. We made about fifteen or sixteen miles only, as we could not get our horses along faster. We struck into a road recently opened for the passage of wagons. Mr. Taylor, from Ohio, who had left our company with his family and castle on the 7th, had arrived safely in the valley, and had procured a party of men and had sent them into the mountains to meet us at the crossing of Sandy. They had come up this far, and commenced cutting the road toward the settlements. After traveling this road five or six miles we came upon their camp, where we again found something to eat; our provisions having been all consumed. The road here runs through a flat or bottom of several miles in width, and extending ten or twelve miles down the Sandy; it bears towards the north, whilst the creek forms an elbow to the south. The soil is good, and is covered with a very heavy growth of pine and white cedar timber. I saw some trees of white cedar that were seven feet in diameter, and at least one hundred and fifty feet high. I measured several old trees that had fallen, which were one hundred and eighty feet in length, and about six feet in diameter at the root. We passed some small prairies and several beautiful streams, which meandered through the timber. The ground lies sloping to the south, as it is on the north side of the creek. In the evening it commenced raining a little. We remained at this camp all night.

October 29. This morning, after breakfast, we parted with our friends and pursued our way. We soon ascended a ridge which we followed for seven or eight miles, alternately prairie and fern openings. In these openings the timber is not large, but grows rather scrubby. There are numerous groves of beautiful pine timber, tall and straight. The soil is of a reddish cast, and very mellow, and I think would produce well. We came to the termination of this ridge and descended to the bottom, which has been covered with heavy timber, but which has been killed by fire. From this ridge we could see several others, of a similar appearance, descending gradually toward the west.

We here crossed the creek or river, which was deep and rapid; and as our horses were barely able to carry them, we were compelled to wade the stream. Buckley had been sick for several days, and not able to carry his pack; and other times I regretted the necessity of being compelled to his pack, I now found it of some advantage in crossing stream, as it assisted in keeping me erect. Buckley in attempting to wade across, had so far succeeded as to reach the middle of the stream, where he stopped, and was about giving up when he was relieved by Farwell, a strong athletic youth from the state of Maine. In crossing a small bottom, one of the horses fell; we were unable to raise him to his feet, and were compelled to leave him. The other we succeeded in getting to the top of the hill, where we were also compelled to leave him. The former died, but the latter was taken in a few days after by those who were opening the road. After being relieved of the burden of the two horses, we pushed forward on foot, as fast as Buckley's strength and our heavy packs would allow; and as it had been raining all day, our packs were of double their former weight. At dark we met a party of men who had been through with a drove of cattle, and were returning with pack horses for the three families who were yet at Fort Deposit. We encamped with them. After crossing the Sandy our course was south-west, over a rolling prairie country. The prairie, as well as the timber land, is covered with fern. The soil was of a reddish cast, and very mellow, as are all the ridges leading from the mountains to the Willamette or Columbia river. We traveled this day six or seventeen miles.

October 30. This morning was rainy as usual. Four miles brought us to the valley of the Clackamas, which is here five or six miles wide. The road was over a rolling country similar to that we passed over on the 29th. To left of the trail we saw a house at the foot of the hill; we made for it, and found some of our friends who had started from Camp with C. Gilmore. The claim was held by a man named McSwain. We tarried here until the morning of the 31st, when we again started for Oregon city. Our trail ran for five or six miles along the foot of the hill, through prairie and timber land. The soil looks good, but is rather inclined to gravel.
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER
kes, which the horses eat greedily. The stream coming in
the south-east is the one which I followed down on the
h, and from appearance I came within five miles of the
us. The bottom in this vicinity is more than a mile wide,
is covered with spruce, hemlock and alder, with a variety
small bushes.
October 28. We started early, and after having traveled
eral miles, found a patch of good grass, where we halted our
ses for an hour. We then traveled on, crossing the Sandy
ines of several miles, and the water is cold, and
bottom very stony. We made about fifteen or sixteen
only, as we could not get our horses along faster. We
ck into a road recently opened for the passage of wagons.
Taylor, from Ohio, who had left our company with his
ily and cattle on the 7th, had arrived safely in the valley,
had procured a party of men and had sent them into the
ains to meet us at the crossing of Sandy. They had
up this far, and commenced cutting the road toward the
ments. After traveling this road five or six miles we came
their camp, where we again found something to eat; our
visions having been all consumed. The road here runs
gh a flat or bottom of several miles in width, and extend-
ten or twelve miles down the Sandy; it bears towards the
h, whilst the creek forms an elbow to the south. The
is good, and is covered with a very heavy growth of pine
white cedar timber. I saw some trees of white cedar that
seven feet in diameter, and at least one hundred and fifty
high. I measured several old trees that had fallen, which
one hundred and eighty feet in length, and about six feet
iameter at the root. We passed some small prairies and
ual beautiful streams, which meandered through the timber.
ground lies sloping to the south, as it is on the north side
he creek. In the evening it commenced raining a little.
ained at this camp all night.
October 29. This morning, after breakfast, we parted with
friends and pursued our way. We soon ascended a ridge
which we followed for seven or eight miles, alternately prairie
ern openings. In these openings the timber is not large,
grows rather scrubby. There are numerous groves of
ful pine timber, tall and straight. The soil is of a red-
ast, and very mellow, and I think would produce well.
came to the termination of this ridge and descended to the
m, which has been covered with heavy timber, but which
has been killed by fire. From this ridge we could see several
others, of a similar appearance, descending gradually towards
the west.
We here crossed the creek or river, which was deep and
apid; and as our horses were barely able to carry themselves,
we were compelled to wade the stream. Buckly had been
ick for several days, and not able to carry his pack; and if at
other times I regretted the necessity of being compelled to carry
his pack, I now found it of some advantage in crossing the
stream, as it assisted in keeping me erect. Buckly in attempting
to wade across, had so far succeeded as to reach the middle
of the stream, where he stopped, and was about giving way
when he was relieved by Farwell, a strong athletic yankee
from the state of Maine. In crossing a small bottom, one of
the horses fell; we were unable to raise him to his feet, and
were compelled to leave him. The other we succeeded in
getting to the top of the hill, where we were also compelled to
leave him. The former died, but the latter was taken in a few
days after by those who were opening the road. After being
relieved of the burden of the two horses, we pushed forward
foot, as fast as Buckly's strength and our heavy packs
would allow; and as it had been raining all day, our packs
were of double their former weight. At dark we met a party
of men who had been through with a drove of cattle, and were
returning with pack horses for the three families who were
yet at Fort Deposit. We encamped with them. After cross-
ing the Sandy our course was south-west, over a rolling and
prairie country. The prairie, as well as the timber land, was
covered with fern. The soil was of a reddish cast, and very
mellow, as are all the ridges leading from the mountain to the
Willamette or Columbia river. We traveled this day sixteen
or seventeen miles.
October 30. This morning was rainy as usual. Four
miles brought us to the valley of the Clackamis, which was
here five or six miles wide. The road was over a rolling
country similar to that we passed over on yesterday. To the
left of the trail we saw a house at the foot of the hill; we
made for it, and found some of our friends who had started from
camp with C. Gilmore. The claim was held by a man named
McSwain. We tarried here until the morning of the 31st,
when we again started for Oregon city. Our trail ran for five
or six miles along the foot of the hill, through prairie and tim-
ber land. The soil looks good, but is rather inclined to gravel;
numerous streams flow down from the high ground, which rises gradually to a rolling fern plain, such as we traveled over on the 28th, and 29th. We then continued upon the high ground seven or eight miles, alternately through timber and fern prairies. We then turned down to Clackamis bottom, which is here about one mile wide; this we followed down for three miles, when night overtook us, and we put up at Mr. Hatche's, having spent just one month in the Cascade mountains.

November 1. This morning we left Hatche's, and in two miles travel we reached the crossings of the Clackamis river. At this point it is one hundred and fifty yards wide, the banks of gentle descent, the water wending its way for the noble Columbia over a pebbly bottom. Here is a village of about twenty families, inhabited by the Clackamis Indians, who are few in number, apparently harmless, and caring for nothing more than a few fish, a little game, or such subsistence as is barely sufficient to support life. There are but two or three houses in the village; they are made by setting up side and centre posts in the ground, the latter being the highest, to receive a long pole to uphold puncheons split out of cedar, which form the covering; the sides are enclosed with the same material, in an upright position. These puncheons are held to their places by leather thongs, fastened around them to the poles that lay upon the posts. After examining this little community, the remains of a once powerful and warlike people, we obtained the use of their canoes, crossed over the river, and after two miles further travel we reached a point that had long been a desired object; where we were to have rest and refreshment.

We were now at the place destined at no distant period to be an important point in the commercial history of the Union—Oregon City. Passing through the timber that lies to the east of the city, we beheld Oregon and the Falls of the Willamette at the same moment. We were so filled with gratitude that we had reached the settlements of the white man, and with admiration at the appearance of the large sheet of water rolling over the Falls, that we stopped, and in this moment of happiness recounted our toils, in thought, with more rapidity than tongue can express or pen write. Here we hastily scanned over the distance traveled, from point to point, which we computed to be in miles as follows, viz: From Independence to Fort Laramie, 629 miles; from Fort Laramie to Fort Hall, 585 miles; from Fort Bois to the Dalles, 305 miles; from Dalles to Oregon City, by the wagon route south of Hood,160 miles, making the total distance from Independence to Oregon city, 1960 miles. Actual measurement will lessen these distances, most probably lessen them; and it is certain, that by bridging the streams, the travel will be shortened, by giving to it a more direct course, and the ground equally favorable for a good road.

OREGON CITY. Now at rest, having arrived at this point before entering upon a general description of the country, I give a short account of Oregon city, as it appeared to me.

This town is located upon the east side of the Willamette river, and at the Falls. It is about thirty miles above the junction of the Willamette with the Columbia, following meanders of the river; but, directly from the Columbia at Vancouver, it is only about twenty miles. It was laid out by Dr. M'Loughlin, in 1842, who holds a claim of six hundred and forty acres upon the east side of the river. From river, upon this side, immediately at the Falls, there is a rocky bluff of about eighty feet in height, which bears on the north-east. Passing down the river, the land lies about seven feet lower than the surface of the water above the Falls. The plateau extends for about one-fourth of a mile, from which a level fertile bottom skirts the Willamette for a mile and a half, where the waters of the Clackamis are united with those of the Willamette. Upon this plateau, immediately below, and a small portion of the higher ground above the Falls, is the portion of his grant, that Dr. M'Loughlin has laid off in town lots. Three years ago, this land was covered with a dense forest, which is now cleared off, to make room for the erection of houses to accommodate the inhabitants of the town. There were already erected, when I left there, about two hundred houses, most of them not only commodious, but neat. Among the public buildings, the most conspicuous were a neat Methodist church, which is located near the upper part of the town, and a splendid Catholic chapel, which stands near the river and the bluff bank at the lower part of the town.

There are two grist mills; one owned by M'Loughlin, having three sets of burr runners, and will compare well with most of the mills in the States; the other is a smaller mill.
numerous streams flow down from the high ground, which is gradually to a rolling fern plain, such as we traveled over the 28th, and 29th. We then continued upon the high and seven or eight miles, alternately through timber and prairies. We then turned down to Clackamis bottom, which is here about one mile wide; this we followed down three miles, when night overtook us, and we put up at Mr. Che's, having spent just one month in the Cascade moun-

November 1. This morning we left Hatche's, and in two days travel we reached the crossings of the Clackamis river. This point it is one hundred and fifty yards wide, the banks gentle descent, the water wending its way for the noble Columbia over a pebbly bottom. Here is a village of about forty families, inhabited by the Clackamis Indians, who are in number, apparently harmless, and caring for nothing else than a few fish, a little game, or such subsistence as is sufficient to support life. There are but two or three seas in the village; they are made by setting up side and end posts in the ground, the latter being the highest, to receive a long pole to uphold puncheons split out of cedar, which is the covering; the sides are enclosed with the same material, in an upright position. These puncheons are held in place by leather thongs, fastened around them to the posts that lay upon the posts. After examining this little comity, the remains of a once powerful and warlike people, obtained the use of their canoes, crossed over the river, after two miles further travel we reached a point that had been a desired object; where we were to have rest and refreshment. Ve were now at the place destined at no distant period to be an important point in the commercial history of the on—Oregon City. Passing through the timber that lies east of the city, we beheld Oregon and the Falls of the Willamette at the same moment. We were so filled with gratitude that we had reached the settlements of the white man, with admiration at the scene of the large sheet of water rolling over the Falls, that we stopped, and in this moment of happiness recounted our toils, in thought, with more ditty than tongue can express or pen write. Here we scanned over the distance traveled, from point to point, upon the river, immediately below, and a small portion of the higher ground above the Falls, is the portion of his grant, that Dr. M'Laughlin has laid off in town lots. Three years ago, this land was covered with a dense forest, which is now cleared off, to make room for the erection of houses to accommodate the inhabitants of the town.

There were already erected, when I left, there, about one hundred houses, most of them not only commodious, but neat. Among the public buildings, the most conspicuous were the neat Methodist church, which is located near the upper part of the town, and a splendid Catholic chapel, which stands near the river and the bluff bank at the lower part of the town site. There are two grist mills; one owned by M'Laughlin, having three sets of buhr runners, and which came well with most of the mills in the States; the other is a smaller mill,
owned by Governor Abernethy and Mr. Beers. At each of these grist-mills there are also saw-mills, which cut a great deal of plank for the use of emigrants. There are four stores, two taverns, one hatter, one tannery, three tailor shops, two cabinet-makers, two silversmiths, one cooper, two blacksmiths, one physician, three lawyers, one printing office, (at which the Oregon Spectator is printed, semi-monthly, at five dollars per annum,) one lathe machine, and a good brick yard in active operation. There are also quite a number of carpenters, masons, &c., in constant employment, at good wages, in and about this village. The population is computed at about six hundred white inhabitants, exclusive of a few lodges of Indians.

The Indians spend most of their nights in gambling. They have a game peculiar to the tribes of the lower Columbia, and as I have not seen it described, I will mention it here. Six men meet in their lodge, when they divide among themselves into partners of three on each side, then seat themselves, with a pole between the parties; the middle man on one of the sides has a small bone or stick which he holds in his hand; his partners upon the left and right keep up a regular knocking upon the pole with sticks, and singing of songs. The man with the bone keeps shifting it as quickly as possible from hand to hand to deceive the middle man of the opposite side, as to which hand holds the bone; after he is satisfied, he stops and inquires of his opponent in which hand he holds it. If the opponent guesses rightly, he throws the bone, with a small pointed stick, to the winner, who goes through the same ceremony as the loser had done; but if the man guesses wrongly as to the hand that holds the bone, he hands over a little pointed stick. Thus they keep it up until one or the other has won a certain number of pointed sticks, which they have agreed shall constitute the game, when the stakes are delivered over to the winning party. So desperately attached to this game are these savages, that they will gamble away every species of clothing or property they may possess; after this their wives, and they have been known to stake their own services, for a certain number of moons, and sometimes even to become the slaves for life of the more fortunate gamblers.

The stores have but a very limited supply of such articles as emigrants need; but the present merchants, or others that will soon locate there, will find it to their interest to take out such commodities as will be required. Mr. Engle, who went out with the late emigrants, had erected a small foundry, with the intention of casting some old cannon that lay about the place, and other broken utensils, into those most needed for cul-
led by Governor Abernethy and Mr. Beers. At each of
e grist-mills there are also saw-mills, which cut a great
plank for the use of emigrants. There are four stores,
taverns, one hatter, one tannery, three tailor shops, two
net-makers, two silversmiths, one cooper, two blacksmiths,
physician, three lawyers, one printing office, (at which the
gon Spectator is printed, semi-monthly, at five dollars per
am,) one lathe machine, and a good brick yard in active
ration. There are also quite a number of carpenters,
os, &c., in constant employment, at good wages, in and
at this village. The population is computed at about six
dred white inhabitants, exclusive of a few lodges of In-

The Indians spend most of their nights in gambling. They
a game peculiar to the tribes of the lower Columbia, and
have not seen it described, I will mention it here. Six
meet in their lodge, when they divide among themselves
partners of three on each side, then seat themselves, with
ple between the parties; the middle man on one of the
has a small bone or stick which he holds in his hand;
partners upon the left and right keep up a regular knock-
don the pole with sticks, and singing of songs. The man
the bone keeps shifting it as quickly as possible from
1 to hand, to deceive the middle man of the opposite side,
which hand holds the bone; after he is satisfied, he stops
inquires of his opponent in which hand he holds it. If
ponent guesses rightly, he throws the bone, with a small
ted stick, to the winner, who goes through the same cere-
n which hand holds the bone; after he has guessed wrongly
the hand that holds the bone, he hands over a little
ted stick. Thus they keep it up until one or the other
won a certain number of pointed sticks, which they have
d shall constitute the game, when the stakes are delivered
to the winning party. So desperately attached to this
e are these savages, that they will gamble away every
es of clothing or property they may possess; after this
wives, and they have been known to stake their own
ices, for a certain number of moons, and sometimes even
to me the slaves for life of the more fortunate gamesters.
he stores have but a very limited supply of such articles as
grant need; but the present merchants, or others that will
locate there, will find it to their interest to take out such
modities as will be required. Mr. Engle, who went out
with the late emigrants, had erected a small foundry, with the
intention of casting some old cannon that lay about the fort,
and other broken utensils, into those most needed for culinary
purses; but he had not commenced business when I left.

Unimproved lots sell at from one to five hundred dollars
each, (the price varying with their location,) in the currency
of the country.

The ground back of the town on the bluff, is rather rocky
half a mile, to the foot of the hill; upon ascending the hill,
the country consists of fern openings and timber groves alter-
ately, for a distance of about thirty-five miles, to the Cascade
mountains. Upon this bluff, which is covered with timber,
there is a small but beautiful lake, supplied with springs, which
has an outlet by a rivulet that passes through the town into
the river.

The river below the Falls, for several miles, is about two
hundred and fifty yards wide, and opposite the town it is very
deep. The bank on the east side, with the exception of a few
hundred yards, is a cliff of about twenty feet in height, for the
first half mile, of a firm basaltic rock; from thence down to the
Clackamis the bank is a sandy loam.

Upon the west side of the Willamette, and opposite to Ore-
gon city, are laid out two villages; the upper one is called
Linn city, in honor of the late senator from Missouri, whose
memory, for his patriotic services in the cause of the Oregon
emigrant, is held in high esteem by every true friend of his
country and of humanity. When Dr. Linn died, the friends
of Oregon lost a champion who would not have shamelessly
deserted them in the hour of need. Mr. Moore, late of Mis-
souri, is the proprietor; his claim commences one-fourth
of a mile below the Falls, extends above the Falls one and
three-fourths of a mile, and back from the river one half of a
mile. When I left, there were about fifteen buildings in this
village, inhabited mostly by mechanics. The proprietor had
refused to sell water power, which was doubtless one of the
reasons why more emigrants did not settle in it.

Next, lower down, is the claim of Mr. Hugh Burns, a native
of Ireland, but lately an emigrant from Missouri; he is the
proprietor of Multinoma city, which is so called from the In-
dian name for the Willamette river, and a tribe of Indians of
this name that once inhabited that country. This tribe is now
nearly extinct. At their burial places, near this, there are
hundreds of skulls yet lying over the ground. When I left,
there were but few buildings, and some few mechanics settled in it. There are two ferries established over the river, from the villages on the west side, to Oregon city. Upon the west side, the bank of the river is similar to that on the east, quite high, leaving but a small semicircular level for the first bottom; and upon a farther ascent of about twenty feet, there is a larger plain at the lower end of this bluff. The bottom corresponds well with that above the Clackamis on the opposite side, and is covered with a dense growth of fir; the trees are tall and straight.

**DESCRIPTION OF THE COUNTRY.**

The journey to Oregon city accomplished, and an examination of the immediate vicinity completed, I set about an inquiry as to the features of the country—its fertility, its general susceptibility of improvement, and its capability for the support of a large and industrious population. In so doing, in addition to what I could see for myself, I applied for information to all whose opportunities had been favorable for obtaining a knowledge of any particular section. In this work I was an inquirer after facts, in order to decide the question as to the propriety of taking my family there for a permanent home; and when I noted these facts, no attention was paid to the classification and arrangement of the various subjects, as is generally done by those travelers and geographers whose business is book-making. Necessarily, therefore, my Journal presents facts, just in the order in which they came to me, and as I received them they are placed before the reader.

The landscape immediately adjacent to the villages of Linn city and Multinoma present several abrupt precipices of various heights, upon each of which is a small level, of lesser and greater widths, clothed with fine grass and studded over with oak timber, until the highest ascent is reached, when it spreads out into an extensive fern opening. From these cliffs there gush out fine streams of pure spring water; and they will afford most beautiful country seats for the erection of residences convenient to the towns, when their improvement shall render such sites desirable. From these heights, (which are easily ascended,) there is a fine view of the falls of the river for several miles, and of Mount Hood. From the heights to Quality Plains, a distance of twenty-five miles, the country presents rolling plains, with small groves of oak and fir, and it is well watered by springs and small rivulets.

**THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.**

From the description given of the towns, the reader have already inferred, that the Falls of the Willamette will be all that is necessary to constitute great water privilege for propelling machinery; but before leaving this point will take a more particular view of them.

These falls are occasioned by the descent of the water over a ledge of basaltic rock that occurs in the entire channel. The greatest fall at any point is two feet, but the whole descent here is about forty feet. The water is so divided in the channels at the Falls, and the islands are so situated, that nearly all of the water may be rendered available, at a very small expense, when it shall be needed. Nature rarely at any one point concentrates so many advantages for the erection and support of a great commercial and manufacturing city, as are to be found here. There is an abundance of water to propel the machinery, stone and timber convenient to erect the necessary buildings, an extensive country of the best farming lands in the world to support the town by its trade, and a fine navigable river to bring the raw material to the manufactories, and when manufactured to export the surplus to the Pacific, whence it can easily be taken to the best markets the world affords. At this place, the business of the upper Willamette will concentrate, for many years at least.

Tide water reaches to the mouth of the Clackamis, which is within two miles of the Falls. Here there is a considerable ripple in the river, which can easily be removed by confining the Clackamis to its original bed upon the eastern side of the island. As it is, there are four feet of water over the bar, not so rapid as to prevent the ascent of steamboats to the Falls. Vessels of two hundred and fifty tons burthen have ascended within two miles of the rapids; but, from the crookedness of the stream and the difficulty in tacking so frequently, they generally receive and discharge their cargoes at Portland, twelve miles below.

Traveling up the river, five miles from the Falls, brings one to Rock Island. Here is said to be a serious obstruction to navigation of the river. The difficulty consists in there being several peaks of rocks so elevated, as to be near the surface of the water in a low stage; and as the channels between them are very narrow, and the water quite rapid, boats are liable to run on to them. But the rock can be removed at an inconsiderable expense. It is fifteen miles above the Falls to the...
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

were but few buildings, and some few mechanics settled it. There were but few buildings, and some few mechanics settled it. There are two ferries established over the river, from villages on the west side, to Oregon city. Upon the west, the bank of the river is similar to that on the east, quite h, leaving but a small semicircular level for the first bottom; upon a farther ascent of about twenty feet, there is a larger in at the lower end of this bluff. The bottom corresponds with that above the Clackamis on the opposite side, and covered with a dense growth of fir; the trees are tall and right.

DESCRIPTION OF THE COUNTRY. The journey to Oregon accomplished, and an examination of the immediate vicinity completed, I set about an inquiry as to the features of the country—its fertility, its general susceptibility of improvement, and capability for the support of a large and industrious population. In so doing, in addition to what I could see for myself, applied for information to all whose opportunities had been arable for obtaining a knowledge of any particular section. This work I was an inquirer after facts, in order to decide the question as to the propriety of taking my family there for an emigrant home; and when I noted these facts, no attention was paid to the classification and arrangement of the various objects, as is generally done by those travelers and geographers whose business is book-making. Necessarily, therefore, Journal presents facts, just in the order in which they are to me, and as I received them they are placed before the reader.

The landscape immediately adjacent to the villages of Linn and Multinoma present several abrupt precipices of various heights, upon each of which is a small level, of lesser and steeper widths, clothed with fine grass and studded over with timber, until the highest ascent is reached, when it spreads out into an extensive fern opening. From these cliffs there h out fine streams of pure spring water; and they will form most beautiful country seats for the erection of residences convenient to the towns, when their improvement shall render such sites desirable. From these heights, (which are ily ascended,) there is a fine view of the falls of the river several miles, and of Mount Hood. From the heights to the low hills, a distance of twenty-five miles, the country consists of rolling plains, with small groves of oak and fir, and it well watered by springs and small rivulets.

From the description given of the towns, the reader may have already inferred, that the Falls of the Willamette combine all that is necessary to constitute great water privileges for propelling machinery; but before leaving this point, we will take a more particular view of them. These falls are occasioned by the descent of the whole volume of the river over a ledge of basaltic rock that crosses the entire channel. The greatest fall at any point is twenty-eight feet, but the whole descent here is about forty feet. The water is so divided in the channels at the falls, and the islands are so situated, that nearly all of the water may be rendered available, at a very small expense, when it shall be needed. Nature rarely at any one point concentrates so many advantages for the erection and support of a great commercial and manufacturing city, as are to be found here. There is an abundance of water to propel the machinery, stone and timber convenient to erect the necessary buildings, an extensive country of the best farming lands in the world to support the towns by their trade, and a fine navigable river to bring the raw material to the manufactories, and when manufactured to carry the surplus to the Pacific, whence it can easily be taken to the best markets the world affords. At this place, the business of the upper Willamette will concentrate, for many years at least. Tide water reaches to the mouth of the Clackamis, which is within two miles of the falls. Here there is a considerable ripple in the river, which can easily be removed by confining the Clackamis to its original bed upon the eastern side of the island. As it is, there are four feet of water over the bar, and not so rapid as to prevent the ascent of steamboats to the falls. Vessels of two hundred and fifty tons burthen have ascended within two miles of the rapids; but, from the crookedness of the stream and the difficulty in tacking so frequently, they generally receive and discharge their cargoes at Portland, twelve miles below.

Traveling up the river, five miles from the falls, brings us to Rock Island. Here is said to be a serious obstruction to the navigation of the river. The difficulty consists in there being several peaks of rocks so elevated, as to be near the surface of the water in a low stage; and as the channels between them are very narrow, and the water quite rapid, boats are liable to run on to them. But the rock can be removed at an inconsiderable expense. It is fifteen miles above the Falls to the
first gravel bar, at which place, in low water, there is but three feet in the channel.

In traveling up the river about fifty miles, I found, in addition to the obstructions named, four other gravel bars, over some of which there were only thirty inches of water. In going the next seventy-five miles, I approached the river several times, and found it to have a deep channel and smooth current. Persons who had navigated the river considerably further up, in their traffic with the Indians, informed me that it continued equally favourable for navigation. From what I saw and learned of intelligent persons, I think the smaller class of steam-boats could for most part of the year ascend two hundred miles above the Falls.

From the Columbia to Upper California, is a mountainous belt, known as the Coast range. Spurs of this range approach nearly to the mouth of the Willamette. Between these spurs and the river, there is but a small portion of the soil well adapted to agriculture. The higher range to the west of the Falls affords a scope of fifty miles, that with the exception of a few openings, and Quality Plains, is tolerably broken, generally well timbered, finely watered, with many excellent situations for farms; but not so well calculated, as some other parts, for dense settlements.

Quality Plains are distant twenty-five miles west from Oregon city; they are about twenty-five miles in length, and alternately rolling prairie and timber, surrounded by heavy growths of firs, many of which rise to the height of two hundred and fifty feet. These plains are all claimed, settled, and mostly improved. They are well watered by many small streams that constitute the two forks of Quality river, which unite near the south-east part of the plains, and runs an easterly course, through narrow bottoms, well supplied with timber for more than twenty miles, where it discharges its waters into the Willamette, two miles above Oregon city. The principal part of the water that flows in Quality river descends from the Coast Range. This stream, like most others in that region, has several falls and rapids, that furnish very desirable sites for the propelling of machinery; but if ever profitable for navigation, will have to be improved by canals and lockage around its falls; which can easily be done, when the commerce of the country will justify the expense.

From this stream, and between the Coast Range and Willamette, and to the south, to the Shahalam valley, which com-
gravel bar, at which place, in low water, there is but three

in the channel.

Traveling up the river about fifty miles, I found, in addi-

to the obstructions named, four other gravel bars, over

each of which there were only thirty inches of water. In

the next seventy-five miles, I approached the river sever-

al times, and found it to have a deep channel and smooth current. Some who had navigated the river considerably further up, informed me that it continued sally favorable for navigation. From what I saw and heard of intelligent persons, I think the smaller class of steam-

is could for most part of the year ascend two hundred miles

the Falls.

From the Columbia to Upper California, is a mountainous

, known as the Coast range. Spurs of this range approach

to the mouth of the Willamette. Between these spurs:

the river, there is but a small portion of the soil well

ied to agriculture. The higher range to the west of the

affords a scope of fifty miles, that with the exception of

openings, and Quality Plains, is tolerably broken, gene-

ly well timbered, finely watered, with many excellent situa-

s for farms; but not so well calculated, as some other parts,

dense settlements.

Quality Plains are distant twenty-five miles west from

gon city; they are about twenty-five miles in length, are

ately rolling prairie and timber, surrounded by heavy

ths of fir, many of which rise to the height of two hun-

dred and fifty feet. These plains are all claimed, settled, and

ly improved. They are well watered by many small

ams that constitute the two forks of Quality river, which

t near the south-east part of the plains, and runs an easterly

se, through narrow bottoms, well supplied with timber for

n than twenty miles, where it discharges its waters into

Williamette, two miles above Oregon city. The principal

of the water that flows in Quality river descends from the

st Range. This stream, like most others in that region,

veral falls and rapids, that furnish very desirable sites

the propelling of machinery; but if ever profitable for

ation, will have to be improved by canals and lockage

its falls; which can easily be done, when the com-

ce of the country will justify the expense.

From this stream, and between the Coast Range and Willa-

et, and to the south, to the Shahalam valley, which com-

inces at the low pass of Quality Plains, is a tract of about

ty by thirty miles in extent, of rolling fertile lands, alter-

ately fern openings and timber groves.

From the Coast Range to the Willamette there is a belt of

five or six miles in width, which near the river is covered

ly with yellow pines; but nearer the mountain it is better

mered, and well watered from mountain rivulets; mostly a

rich and loose soil, composed chiefly of yellow sand, loam and

clay. But little of this tract is claimed by the emigrants, as

they usually prefer the prairie country above.

The Shahalam is a small stream, which has its origin in

the Coast Range, runs eastwardly and empties into the Willa-

mette, twenty miles above Oregon city. This is skirted with

good prairies of five or six miles in width, near the mountains;

but towards its mouth the valley is covered with timber and

ern. The best portion is claimed.

Eleven miles further up, the Willamette receives the waters

of the Yam-hill. At the mouth it is about twenty five yards

with, quite deep, and will bear upon its bosom crafts of

large burthen for ten miles, to the falls.

This stream has two principal branches; the one rising in

the Coast Range, runs for twenty miles in a south-easterly direc-

through a beautiful and fertile valley of twelve miles in

id, handsomely covered with groves of white oak, and other

timber; which is intersected with numerous spring branches,

the banks of which are lined with timber, leaving in some places

ine bottom prairies, covered with a rich award of grass. Be-

this fork and the Shahalam is a range of hills averaging

about two miles in width, extending from a part of the Coast

Range, to within three miles of the Willamette. They are of

eep ascent, some of them rising to five or six hundred feet in

height, well covered with grass, and from their sides issue numer-

ous spring rivulets, which near their origin are lined with fir

trees; thence passing through groves of white oak, alder and

illow, to the bottom lands, which in crossing some of them dis-

appear, and others after joining together, continue their courses

they unite with the Shahalam and Yam-hill. The grasses

these hills are a species of red clover, that grows in the sum-

season about one foot high, and a fine grass, which after

the clover disappears, keep them clad in green luring the win-

er. Thus they furnish a perpetual supply of food for cattle

the whole year. The soil upon these hills is a mixture of clay

and loam, of a reddish color, and in the bottoms it is a rich
mixture of loam and muck. However, there are some of the hills somewhat sandy, and occasionally interspersed with stony places.

From the source of this branch of the Yam-hill, (which in the country is called the North Fork,) passes the trace, along which the people on Clatsop plains drive their cattle a distance of about forty miles, when they reach the coast, fifteen miles south of Cape Lookout.

The south fork of Yam-hill has its source in the Coast Range; where it emerges from the mountains, for the first ten miles, its banks are well supplied with large fir trees, as are its several tributaries; its banks are generally steep, bearing the appearance of having washed out a channel from fifteen to twenty feet in depth. It runs an eastern course for about ten miles, then north-east for some miles, and finally takes a northern direction, until it connects with the North fork, near the Falls, after having flowed a distance of about twenty-five miles.

The valley watered by this stream is about fifteen miles wide, after the stream emerges from the heavy growth of firs already noticed; for there are firs, more or less, its whole length. From the water courses, upon an average of a little over one fourth of a mile, the valley is fine prairie land, soil light and rich, occasionally interspersed with fine groves, and well adapted to agricultural purposes. It is well covered with grass, as is every portion of the country that has oaken groves, and the lower bottoms yield an abundant supply of the Camas, a tuberous rooted plant, shaped something like an onion, which it resembles in appearance. It is devoured greedily by hogs, and affords very good nutriment. The Indians make much use of it as an article of food. Between these streams and within six miles of their junction, commences the high lands of the Coast Range; the first plateau is about ten miles wide, and well covered with grass. The second plateau, for a few miles is fern openings, with an occasional grove of timber; after this westward to the coast the country is heavily timbered with firs, pine, and occasionally cedar, hemlock, balsam, and nearly all species of the evergreen timber. The streams last described furnish good sites for hydraulic purposes, near the mountains. A considerable portion of the valley of the Yam-hill is not only claimed, but settled, and finely improved.

Leaving the Yam-hill and ascending the Willamette twenty-five miles, we reach the mouth of the Rickerall, a stream which has its source in the same range as the Yam-hill; the first ten miles it runs rapidly over a pebbly bed, and thence to the mouth has a deep channel, worn in a rich with timbered banks. It flows in an easterly course from mountains eighteen miles, and unites with the Willamette through which this stream flows resembles as watered by the Yam-hill; perhaps the soil little richer. It is nearly all claimed, and will soon be settled. Upon this stream there is erected a grist mill, there was a saw mill, but the freshets washed it away spring. Five miles above Yam-hill commence a range of that extend south to the Rickerall, similar to those between Shahalam and Yam-hill. These hills vary from one to miles in width, leaving a bottom about six miles wide to the Willamette, which is of good soil, well watered and bered. Upon the slopes of these hills are several thousand acres of white oak, from six to twenty feet in height, some of them of large diameter and all with large and broad tops; the ground being covered with grass, at a distance look like old orchards. The timber of these trees is solid, and promises great durability. The valley between Yam-hill and Rickerall is called the Applegate settlement; there are three brothers of the Applegates, they have farms, with good herds of fat and thrifty cattle. The Yam hill plains is called the Homersey settlement, from a family this name was there settled. Upon the Rickerall are the Gill Farms and Shaws, all doing well. The Gays and Mathen are settled upon the bottom of the Willamette, between Yam hill and Rickerall.

Twelve miles above the Rickerall, empties the Lucky-muke into the Willamette; it heads in the same range as the Yam hill, and, like it, has two principal branches, of about the same length, depth and width, and passes through an excellent ley of land, with the same diversities and excellent quality for farming which are attributed to the Yam-hill valley timber being more of oak and less of fir. Upon this stream several claims are entered, and there is a fine opening others who may desire to settle there.

Mouse river joins the Willamette about thirty-five miles above the Lucky-muke. It has its origin in the Coast range has two principal branches, which unite near the mountain passes ten miles over a pebbly bottom, and then becomes more sluggish to its mouth. This, like the other streams describ
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.

93

nature of loam and muck. However, there are some of the
s somewhat sandy, and occasionally interspersed with stony
ces.
From the source of this branch of the Yam-hill, (which in
country is called the North Fork,) passes the trace, along
ich the people on Clatsop plains drive their cattle a distance
about forty miles, when they reach the coast, fifteen miles
th of Cape Lookout.
The south fork of Yam-hill has its source in the Coast
nge; where it emerges from the mountains, for the first ten
es, its banks are well supplied with large fir trees, as are
several tributaries; its banks are generally steep, bearing
appearance of having washed out a channel from fifteen to
y feet in depth. It runs an eastern course for about ten
es, then north-east for some miles, and finally takes a
hem direction, until it connects with the North fork, near
Falls, after having flowed a distance of about twenty-five
es.
The valley watered by this stream is about fifteen miles
le, after the stream emerges from the heavy growth of firs
ally noticed; for there are firs, more or less, its whole length.
on the water courses, upon an average of a little over one
rh of a mile, the valley is fine prairie land, soil light and
 occasionally interspersed with fine groves, and well
pted to agricultural purposes. It is well covered with grass,
is every portion of the country that has oaken groves, and
lower bottoms yield an abundant supply of the Camas, aous rooted plant, shaped something like an onion, which
sembles in appearance. It is devoured greedily by hogs,
ffords very good nutriment. The Indians make much use
as an article of food. Between these streams and within six
of their junction, commences the high lands of the Coast
ge; the first plateau is about ten miles wide, and well
ered with grass. The second plateau, for a few miles is
1 openings, with an occasional grove of timber; after this
ward to the coast the country is heavily timbered with
, pine, and occasionally cedar, hemlock, balsam, and nearly
pecies of the evergreen timber. The streams last de-
ded furnish good sites for hydraulic purposes, near the
ains. A considerable portion of the valley of the Yam-
is not only claimed, but settled, and finely improved.
Leaving the Yam-hill and ascending the Willamette twenty-
diles, we reach the mouth of the Rickerall, a stream
which has its source in the same range as the Yam-hill; for
the first ten miles it runs rapidly over a pebbly bed, and from
thence to the mouth has a deep channel, worn in a rich soil,
with timbered banks. It flows in an easterly course from the
mountains eighteen miles, and unites with the Willamette.
The valley through which this stream flows resembles that
described as watered by the Yam-hill; perhaps the soil is a
little richer. It is nearly all claimed, and will soon be well
settled. Upon this stream there is erected a grist mill, and
there was a saw mill, but the freshets washed it away last
spring. Five miles above Yam-hill commence a range of hills
that extend south to the Rickerall, similar to those between
Shahalam and Yam-hill. These hills vary from one to four
miles in width, leaving a bottom about six miles wide to skirt
the Willamette, which is of good soil, well watered and tim-
bered. Upon the slopes of these hills are several thousands
of acres of white oak, from six to twenty feet in height,
some of them of large diameter and all with large and bushy
tops; the ground being covered with grass, at a distance they
look like old orchards. The timber of these trees is very
solid, and promises great durability. The valley between the
Yam-hill and Rickerall is called the Applegate settlement;
there are three brothers of the Applegates, they have fine
farms, with good herds of fat and thrifty cattle. The Yam-
hill plains is called the Hemerey settlement, from a family of
this name there settled. Upon the Rickerall are the Gillams,
Fords and Shaws, all doing well. The Gays and Matheneys
are settled upon the bottom of the Willamette, between Yam-
hill and Rickerall.

Twelve miles above the Rickerall, empties the Lucky-muke
into the Willamette; it heads in the same range as the Yam-
hill, and, like it, has two principal branches, of about the same
length, depth and width, and passes through an excellent val-
ley of land, with the same diversities and excellent qualities
for farming which are attributed to the Yam-hill valley—the
 timber being more of oak and less of fir. Upon this stream
several claims are entered, and there is a fine opening for
others who may desire to settle there.

Mouse river joins the Willamette about thirty-five miles
above the Lucky-muke. It has its origin in the Coast range,
has two principal branches, which unite near the mountains,
passes ten miles over a pebbly bottom, and then becomes more
sluggish to its mouth. This, like the other streams described,
has timber upon its borders, but less than some; good country, fine prospects, and but few claims made.

Between the Lucky-muke and Mouse river there is a range of hills, as between other streams; but at one place a spur of the Coast range approaches within ten miles of the Willamette; from this issue many small streams which run down it, and through the fine plains to the Lucky-muke upon the one side, and into Mouse river on the other. This is a beautiful region; from the bottom can be seen, at different points, seven snow-covered peaks of the Cascade range. The Cascade is within view for a great distance, to the north and south; which, together with the beautiful scenery in the valley, renders it a picturesque place. Thrifty groves of fir and oak are to be seen in every direction; the earth is carpeted with a covering of luxuriant grass, and fertilized by streams of clear running rivulets, some of which sink down and others pursue their course above ground to the river. Between the forks of Mouse river approaches a part of the Cascade, but it leaves a valley up each branch about one mile in width, the soil of which is rich and good prairie for several miles above the junction. The mountain sides are covered very heavily with fir timber. Thus these beautiful valleys offer great inducements to those who wish to have claims of good land, with fine grounds for pasturage and timber close at hand. There are no claims made as yet above the forks. These streams furnish good mill sites for each of the first six miles, and are well filled with trout.

From the forks of this stream starts a trail, (or half-made road,) which leads to the falls of the Alesa, a stream that heads twenty miles to the south of these forks; the trail leads a westerly course for fifteen miles to the Falls; from thence to the coast it is twenty-one miles. From the Falls the river runs in a westerly direction. An old Indian told me that there was some excellent land in this valley, and that there would be but little difficulty in constructing a good road down it. Salmon and other fish are in great abundance in this stream, up to the Falls.

Six miles above Mouse river is the mouth of Long Tom Bath; this, like all other streams that enter the Willamette upon the western side, heads in the coast range, and after breaking its way through the spurs to the plains below, passes through a valley of good soil. It has deep banks, is more sluggish in its movements than those that join it lower down,
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

timber upon its borders, but less than some; good country, prospects, and but few claims made.

Between the Lucky-muke and Mouse river there is a range hills, as between other streams; but at one place a spur of Coast range approaches within ten miles of the Willamette; in this issue many small streams which run down it, andough the fine plains to the Lucky-muke upon the one side, into Mouse river on the other. This is a beautiful region; in the bottom can be seen, at different points, seven snowed peaks of the Cascade range. The Cascade is within w for a great distance, to the north and south; which, together with the beautiful scenery in the valley, renders it a turesque place. Thrifty groves of fir and oak are to be n in every direction; the earth is carpeted with a covering luxuriant grass, and fertilized by streams of clear running vlets, some of which sink down and others pursue their rise above ground to the river. Between the forks of Mouse r approaches a part of the Cascade, but it leaves a valley each branch about one mile in width, the soil of which is s good and prairie for several miles above the junction. mountain sides are covered very heavily with fir timber. ans these beautiful valleys offer great inducements to those o wish to have claims of good land, with fine grounds for urage and timber close at hand. There are no claims le as yet above the forks. These streams furnish good mill s for each of the first six miles, and are well filled with it.

From the forks of this stream starts a trail, (or half-made l) which leads to the falls of the Asa, a stream that heads nty miles to the south of these forks; the trail leads a sterly course for fifteen miles to the Falls; from thence to coast it is twenty-one miles. From the Falls the river s in a westerly direction. An old Indian told me that there is some excellent land in this valley, and that there would but little difficulty in constructing a good road down it. non and other fish are in great abundance in this stream, to the Falls.

Six miles above Mouse river is the mouth of Long Tom h; this, like all other streams that enter the Willamette n the western side, heads in the coast range, and after sking its way through the spurs to the plains below, passes ugh a valley of good soil. It has deep banks, is more gish in its movements than those that join it lower down, is filled with dirty water, has a miry bottom, shaded upon its margin with timber, and in size is something larger than the Yam-hill.

So far, I have described the valley from personal observation in that direction; but I was informed by those who had good opportunities for obtaining correct information, that it bore off more easterly, and that it was for eighty miles further up as well watered, timbered, and of as luxuriant soil, as that which I have described. It may be proper here to remark, that the further the valley is ascended the oak timber becomes more abundant, and the fir in a corresponding ratio decreases.

Having described the country for more than one hundred miles upon the western side of the Willamette, we will return to the Falls and mention a few facts respecting the eastern bank. Upon this bank, for ten miles to the south of Oregon city, continue fern openings, to a small stream called Pole Alley, which is skirted with beautiful prairie bottoms of from two to eight miles in length and from one to two miles wide; these, with alternate groves of fir, constitute the principal characteristics of Pole Alley valley. It is not more than half a mile from the mouth of Pole Alley, farther to the south, where Pudding river embogues into the Willamette; it is twenty-five yards in width at the mouth. The valley up this river to the Cascade mountains, where it rises, is alternately fine prairie and timber lands, with occasional fern openings. Some of the prairies are claimed by the recent emigrants. It is finely clothed in grass, and up the river some distance there are valuable mill sites; the water is clear, and well stocked with fish. From Pudding river further south, there are fern openings, which are succeeded by grassy prairies, which give place to fine groves of fir, but sparsely intermingled with cedar.

Eight miles from Pudding river is a village called Butes. It was laid out by Messrs. Abernathy and Beers. There were but a few cabins in it when I left. The proprietors had erected a warehouse to store the wheat they might purchase of the settlers back, who should find it convenient to sell their crops at this point. At this place are some conical hills, called Butes, which rise to a considerable height; the sides and tops of them are clothed with tall fir trees, which can be seen from the valley above for sixty miles. Immediately at this village is a fern opening, covered with an undergrowth of hazel, for three-fourths of a mile back, when it merges into an extensive and fertile prairie.
South of Butes three miles is the village of Shampoic. It was laid out by a mountaineer, of the name of Newell, formerly a clerk of the Hudson’s Bay Company. It contains a few old shabby buildings, and a warehouse owned by the company, where they receive the wheat of the settlers of the country from thence to the Cascade mountains. This is an extensive plain, extending from Pudding river up the Willamette to the old Methodist mission ground, which is distant thirty miles from the mouth of Pudding river. The soil for this distance, and for two miles in width, is similar to that described immediately at Butes. Back of this for twenty-five or thirty miles is a very handsome country, mostly prairie, and fine timber, well watered, with occasionally a hill—the whole covered with a soil quite inviting to the agriculturist, with an abundance of pasturage for cattle. This is called the French settlement, and is one of the oldest in the valley. The Catholics have here a mission, schools, a grist and saw mill, and several mechanics; they have also several teachers among the Indians, and it is said that they have done much for the improvement of these aborigines. The inhabitants are mostly of what are called French Canadians, and were formerly engaged in the service of the Hudson Bay Company, but have now quit it, made claims, and gone to farming. They have very pretty orchards of apple trees, and some peach trees. Their wives are natives of the country. Many of them are raising families that, when educated, will be sprightly, as they are naturally active and hardy, and appear very friendly and hospitable. But few of them speak the English language fluently; they mostly talk French and Chinook jargon. They cultivate but little land, but that little is well done, and the rich soil well repays them for the labor expended upon it. I could not satisfactorily ascertain the population of the settlement, which I much regretted.

The old Methodist mission is nearly opposite to what is now called Matheny’s Ferry. It was reported to me to have been one of the first missions occupied in the valley, but has been abandoned on account of the overflowing of the river. It consists of only several dilapidated buildings. The soil is gravelly, inclined to barren, with a grove of pines near by.

This place for a number of years was under the superintendence of the Rev. Jason Lee. It is here that the remains of his wife are interred; a tombstone marks her resting place, which informs the passer by that she was the first white wo-
south of Butes three miles is the village of Shampoic, was laid out by a mountaineer, of the name of Newell, nearly a clerk of the Hudson's Bay Company. It contains old shabby buildings, and a warehouse owned by the company, where they receive the wheat of the settlers of the territory from thence to the Cascade mountains. This is an extensive plain, extending from Pudding river up the Willamette to the old Methodist mission ground, which is distant many miles from the mouth of Pudding river. The soil for distance, and for two miles in width, is similar to that described immediately at Butes. Back of this for twenty-five sixty miles is a very handsome country, mostly prairie, and timber, well watered, with occasionally a hill—the whole red with a soil quite inviting to the agriculturist, with an abundance of pasturage for cattle. This is called the French settlement, and is one of the oldest in the valley. The Catholics have here a mission, schools, a grist and saw mill, and several mechanics; they have also several teachers among the ans, and it is said that they have done much for the improvement of these aborigines. The inhabitants are mostly what are called French Canadians, and were formerly in the service of the Hudson Bay Company, but have quit it, made claims, and gone to farming. They have pretty orchards of apple trees, and some peach trees. Their wives are natives of the country. Many of them are ing families that, when educated, will be sprightly, as they naturally active and hardy, and appear very friendly and pitable. But few of them speak the English language fluently; they mostly talk French and Chinook jargon. They cultivate but little land, but that little is well done, and rich soil well repays them for the labor expended upon it. The old Methodist mission is nearly opposite to what is called Matheny's Ferry. It was reported to me to have been one of the first missions occupied in the valley, but has abandoned on account of the overflowing of the river, consists of only several dilapidated buildings. The soil is partly inclined to barren, with a grove of pines near by. This place for a number of years was under the superintendency of the Rev. Jason Lee. It is here that the remains of wife are interred; a tombstone marks her resting place, which informs the passer by that she was the first white wo-
have erected a saw and grist mill; these mills were sold, as was all the property of the missions in the valley, by Mr. Gerry, who was sent out to close the missionary matters in that region; they are now owned by resident citizens, and in successful operation. At this place a town is laid out.

Six miles above the Institute commences a range of oak hills, which continue about twelve miles in a south-eastern direction along the river, where they connect by a low pass with the Cascade Range. From this place, at the lower bench of the Cascade, commences another range of hills, running south-westwardly, which continue about twenty miles in length, to the mouth of the Santeam river, which joins the Willamette twenty miles by land above the Institute. This is a bold and rapid stream, of about one hundred and fifty yards in width; for a considerable portion of its length, it has a pebbly bottom, and banks covered with fir and white cedar trees of the best quality.

The Santa Anna has four principal branches, with several small tributaries, all lined with timber, leaving a strip of beautiful prairie land between each, of from one-half to four miles in width. The two northern branches rise in Mount Jefferson, the first running nearly west from its origin to where it leaves the mountain, when it inclines to the south for a few miles, where it receives another branch; from this junction about eight miles, it is joined by a stream that rises in the Cascade Range, south of Mount Jefferson. Ten miles below this point, the other principal branch, which rises still further to the south, unites with the others, when the river inclines to the west, until it joins the Willamette. From its origin in Mount Jefferson to its termination, is about forty miles; from the Oak hills above named is twenty-five miles.

A considerable portion of the soil in this valley is quite gravelly, but a great portion is rich, and the prairies are well clothed with luxuriant grass. Among the plants, herbs, &c., common to this part of the country, is wild flax.

A few claims have been made along the north-east side of the Oak hills, and improvements commenced. The soil yields a good crop of the agricultural products suited to the climate.

Above the Santa Anna, upon the eastern side of the Willamette, the valley is about twenty miles in average width for ninety miles, to the three forks. In this distance there are many small mountain streams, crossing the valley to the river, all of which are lined with timber, and several of them afford-ing valuable water privileges for such machinery as may be erected, when Yankee enterprise shall have settled and improved this desirable portion of our great republic.

The mountains upon the east side of the Willamette are covered with timber of quite large growth. In this last place, some stone coal has been found near the base of the mountains and spurs; but as to quantity or quality I am uninformed.

A few claims have been made along the north-east side of the Oak hills, and improvements commenced. The soil yields a good crop of the agricultural products suited to the climate.
e erected a saw and grist mill; these mills were sold, as all the property of the missions in the valley, by Mr. Try, who was sent out to close the missionary matters in the region; they are now owned by resident citizens, and in successful operation. At this place a town is laid out.

Six miles above the Institute commences a range of oak hills, which continue about twelve miles in a south-eastern direction along the river, where they connect by a low pass with the Cascade Range. From this place, at the lower bench of the Institute, commences another range of hills, running north-westwardly, which continue about twenty miles in length, at mouth of the Santa Anna, which joins the Willamette twenty miles by land above the Institute. This is a level and rapid stream, of about one hundred and fifty yards width; for a considerable portion of its length, it has a sly bottom, and banks covered with fir and white cedar of the best quality.

The Santa Anna has four principal branches, with several tributaries, all lined with timber, leaving a strip of prairie land between each, of from one-half to four miles width. The two northern branches rise in Mount Jefferson, the first running nearly west from its origin to where it leaves the mountain, when it inclines to the south for a few miles, where it receives another branch; from this junction it eight miles, it is joined by a stream that rises in the Cascade Range, south of Mount Jefferson. Ten miles below point, the other principal branch, which rises still further to the north, unites with the others, when the river inclines to the west, until it joins the Willamette. From its origin in Mount Jefferson to its termination, is about forty miles; from Oak hills above named is twenty-five miles.

Considerable portion of the soil in this valley is quite yellow, but a great portion is rich, and the prairies are well covered with luxuriant grass. Among the plants, herbs, &c., mon to this part of the country, is wild flax.

Few claims have been made along the north-east side of Oak hills, and improvements commenced. The soil yields an abundant crop of the agricultural products suited to the climate. Above the Santa Anna, upon the eastern side of the Willamette, the valley is about twenty miles in average width for 30 miles, to the three forks. In this distance there are small mountain streams, crossing the valley to the river, which are lined with timber, and several of them affordings valuable water privileges for such machinery as may be erected, when Yankee enterprise shall have settled and improved this desirable portion of our great republic.

After leaving the Sante Anna, a prairie commences, of from four to twelve miles in width, which continues up the valley for a day's travel, which I suppose to be about forty miles. The mountains upon the east side of the Willamette are covered with timber of quite large growth. In this last prairie has been found some stone coal, near the base of the mountain spur; but as to quantity or quality I am uninformed. The specimen tried by a blacksmith was by him pronounced to be good.

The Willamette valley, including the first plateaus of the Cascade and Coast ranges of mountains, may be said to average a width of about sixty, and a length of about two hundred miles. It is beautifully diversified with timber and prairie. Unlike our great prairies east of the Rocky Mountains, those upon the waters of the Pacific are quite small; instead of dull and sluggish streams, to engender miasmas to disgust and disease man, those of this valley generally run quite rapidly, freeing the country of such vegetable matter as may fall into them, and are capable of being made subservient to the will and comfort of the human family in propelling machinery. Their banks are generally lined with fine groves of timber for purposes of utility, and adding much to please the eye.

The Willamette itself, throughout its length, has generally a growth of fir and white cedar, averaging from one-fourth to three miles in width, which are valuable both for agricultural and commercial purposes. Its banks are generally about twenty feet above the middling stages, yet there are some low ravines, (in the country called slates,) which are filled with water during freshets, and at these points the bottoms are overflowed; but not more so than those upon the rivers east of the Mississippi. It has been already observed that the soil in these bottoms and in the prairies is very rich; it is a black alluvial deposite of muck and loam; in the timbered portions it is more inclined to be sandy, and the higher ground is of a reddish colored clay and loam.

The whole seems to be very productive, especially of wheat, for which it can be safely said, that it is not excelled by any portion of the continent. The yield of this article has frequently been fifty bushels per acre, and in one case Dr. White harvested from ten acres an average of over fifty-four
bushels to the acre; but the most common crop is from thirty to forty bushels per acre, of fall sowing; and of from twenty to twenty-five bushels, from spring sowing.

There is one peculiarity about the wheat, and whether it arises from the climate or variety, I am unable to determine. The straw, instead of being hollow as in the Atlantic states, is filled with a medullary substance, (commonly called pith,) which gives it firmness and strength; hence it is rarely that the wheat from wind or rain lodges or falls before harvesting. The straw is about the height of that grown in the states, always bright, the heads upon it are much longer, and filled with large grains, more rounded in their form, than those harvested in the eastern part of the Union. I have seen around fields, where a single grain has grown to maturity, forty-two stalks, each of which appeared to have borne a well filled head; for the grains were either removed by birds, or some other cause. As it was November when I arrived in the country, I saw wheat only in its grassy state, except what had escaped the late harvest.

The farmers have a white bald wheat, the white bearded, and the red bearded, either of which can be sown in fall or spring, as best suits their convenience, or their necessities demand. That sown in September, October or November, yields the most abundantly; but if sown any time before the middle of May, it will ripen. The time of harvesting is proportioned to the seed time. That which is early sown is ready for the cradle or sickle by the last of June, or the first of July, and the latest about the first of September. In the Oregon valley, there are but few rains in the summer months, and as the wheat stands up very well, farmers are generally but little hurried with their harvesting.

The emigrants usually arrive in the latter part of the summer or fall, and necessarily first provide a shelter for their families, and then turn their attention to putting in a field of wheat. In doing this, they frequently turn under the sod with the plough one day, the next harrow the ground once, then sow their seed, and after going over it again with a harrow, await the harvest; and not unfrequently gather forty bushels from the acre thus sown. In several instances the second crop has been garnered from the one sowing. When the wheat has stood for cutting until very ripe, and shattered considerably in the gathering, the seed thus scattered over the field has been harrowed under, and yielded twenty bushels to the acre, of good merchantable grain. I was told of an instance where third crop was aimed at in this way; it yielded but twelve bushels to an acre, and was of a poor quality.

The rust and smut which so often blast the hopes of the farmer, in the old states, are unknown in Oregon, and there is but very little cheat.

Harvesting is generally done with cradles, and the wheat threshed out with horses, there being no machines for the purpose in the territory.

The grain of the wheat, though much larger than in the old states, has a very thin husk or bran, and in its manufacture that country during the winter months requires a coarser grading cloth than in the Atlantic states, owing to the dampness of the atmosphere at this season.

The farmers already raise a surplus of this commodity above the consumption of the country; but owing to the scarcity of mills to manufacture it, they cannot at all times have it in readiness to supply vessels when they visit the settlements. At the time I left, wheat was worth eighty per bushel, and flour three dollars and fifty cents per hundred pounds. The mills above the Falls grind for a toll of one-eighth, but at the Falls they will exchange for wheat, giving thirty pounds of fine flour for an American bushel, and forty pounds for a royal bushel. The weight of a bushel of wheat, according to quality, is from sixty to seventy pounds.

Oats yield an abundant crop, but this grain is seldom sown, as the stock is generally suffered to gather its support by grazing over the plains.

Peas do well, and are much used in feeding hogs, close of their fattening, when taken off of their range of corn and other roots; and it is remarked that this vegetable is free from the bug or weevil that infests it in the western states. Barley is very prolific, and of a large and sound grain, but there is as yet little raised, as the demand for it is limited.

I saw no rye in the country. Buckwheat grew very freely though not much raised.

For potatoes Oregon is as unequalled, by the states, as the old states, is for wheat. I doubt whether there is any portion of the great superior to it for the cultivation of this almost indispensable vegetable. I heard of no sweet potatoes, and think there is none in the territory.

Indian corn is raised to some extent upon the lower border of the Rocky Mountains.
good merchantable grain. I was told of an instance where a third crop was aimed at in this way; it yielded but about twelve bushels to an acre, and was of a poor quality.

The rust and smut which so often blast the hopes of the farmer, in the old states, are unknown in Oregon, and so far there is but very little cheat.

Harvesting is generally done with cradles, and the grain threshed out with horses, there being no machines for this latter purpose in the territory.

The grain of the wheat, though much larger than in the states, has a very thin husk or bran, and in its manufacture is, that country during the winter months requires a coarser bolt of cloth than in the Atlantic states, owing to the dampness of the atmosphere at this season.

The farmers already raise a surplus of this commodity, over and above the consumption of the country; but owing to the scarcity of mills to manufacture it, they cannot at all times have it in readiness to supply vessels when they visit the settlements. At the time I left, wheat was worth eighty cents per bushel, and flour three dollars and fifty cents per hundred pounds. The mills above the Falls grind for a toll of one-eighth, but at the Falls they will exchange for wheat, giving thirty-six pounds of fine flour for an American bushel, and forty pounds for a royal bushel. The weight of a bushel of wheat, (according to quality,) is from sixty to seventy pounds.

Oats yield an abundant crop, but this grain is seldom sown, as the stock is generally suffered to gather its support by grazing over the plains.

Peas do well, and are much used in feeding hogs, at the close of their fattening, when taken off of their range of camas and other roots; and it is remarked that this vegetable there is free from the bug or weevil that infests it in the western states.

Barley is very prolific, and of a large and sound growth; but there is as yet little raised, as the demand for it is quite limited.

I saw no rye in the country. Buckwheat grew very well, though not much raised.

For potatoes Oregon is as unequalled, by the states, as it is for wheat. I doubt whether there is any portion of the globe superior to it for the cultivation of this almost indispensable vegetable. I heard of no sweet potatoes, and think there are none in the territory.

Indian corn is raised to some extent upon the lower bottoms...
in the valleys, but it is not considered a good corn country. It had yielded forty bushels to the acre; they mostly plant the small eight-rowed Yankee corn. The summers are too cool for corn. Tobacco has been tried; and although it may be raised to some extent, it is lighter than in Kentucky, and more southern latitudes. The climate and soil are admirably adapted to the culture of flax and hemp, and to all other vegetables, which grow with ordinary care, in any of the northern, eastern and middle states.

During my travels through the valley, I spent some time with Mr. Joel Walker, a gentleman who had resided several years in California, had made several trips from Oregon to the bay of Juan Francisco, and had spent some time in trapping and trading between the Willamette valley and the 42d degree of north latitude. From this gentleman, as well as from several others, I learned that the trail near two hundred miles south of Oregon city arrives at the California mountains, which is a ridge running from the Cascade to the Coast range of mountains. With the exception of a few peaks, this ridge is susceptible of easy cultivation, being partly prairie and partly covered with timber. Mr. Walker doubts not that a good wagon road can be made over this ridge; to cross which requires but a few hours, and brings us into the beautiful country bounded on the east and west by the Cascade and Coast ranges, the California mountains on the north, and the Rogue’s River mountains on the south.

This district of country, which is only about forty miles wide from east to west, is drained by the Umpquah river, and its tributaries, which as in the Willamette valley, are skirted with timber; but back from the streams is a prairie country, beautifully alternated with groves of timber.

At the mouth of the Umpquah, which empties into the Pacific about thirty miles from where it leaves this beautiful district of country, the Hudson’s Bay Company have a trading post. If we except this, there is no settlement nor claim made on this river or its tributaries. Passing Rogue’s River mountains, the trail enters the valley of the river of that name. This valley is quite similar to that of the Umpquah, but perhaps not quite so large. This valley is bounded on the south by the Klamet mountains, which is a spur of the Cascade and Coast mountains. It is high and somewhat difficult to pass over; but it is believed a route may be found that will admit of an easy passage over. It is heavily timbered; and as in the Coast range, the timber in many places has died up and thick growth of underbrush sprung up.

South of the Klamet mountains spreads out the beautiful valley watered by the Klamet river. This valley, although so well known as that of the Willamette, is supposed more extensive, and equally susceptible of a high state of cultivation. It is esteemed one of the best portions of Oregon. The land is mostly prairie, but is well diversified with timber and bountifully supplied with spring branches. The Indians are more numerous here than in the valley further north, as in the Umpquah and Rogue’s river valleys, more hunting is done. There has been very little trading with them; but they frequently attack persons driving cattle through from California to the settlements in Oregon; and although none of the drivers have been killed for several years, they have lost many of their cattle. Before these valleys can be safely settled, posts must be established to protect the inhabitants from the depredations of these merciless savages.

A settlement of a dozen families has been made on the Clatsop plains. This is a strip of open land, about a mile in width, extending from the south end of Point Adams, or Klamet Point, at the mouth of the Columbia river, about twenty miles along the margin of the ocean, in the direction of Look-out. It appears to have been formed by the washing of the South of the Klamet mountains spreads out the beautiful valley watered by the Klamet river. This valley, although so well known as that of the Willamette, is supposed more extensive, and equally susceptible of a high state of cultivation. It is esteemed one of the best portions of Oregon. The land is mostly prairie, but is well diversified with timber and bountifully supplied with spring branches. The Indians are more numerous here than in the valley further north, as in the Umpquah and Rogue’s river valleys, more hunting is done. There has been very little trading with them; but they frequently attack persons driving cattle through from California to the settlements in Oregon; and although none of the drivers have been killed for several years, they have lost many of their cattle. Before these valleys can be safely settled, posts must be established to protect the inhabitants from the depredations of these merciless savages.

A settlement of about a dozen families has been made on the Clatsop plains. This is a strip of open land, about a mile in width, extending from the south end of Point Adams, or Klamet Point, at the mouth of the Columbia river, about twenty miles along the margin of the ocean, in the direction of Look-out. It appears to have been formed by the washing of the South of the Klamet mountains spreads out the beautiful valley watered by the Klamet river. This valley, although so well known as that of the Willamette, is supposed more extensive, and equally susceptible of a high state of cultivation. It is esteemed one of the best portions of Oregon. The land is mostly prairie, but is well diversified with timber and bountifully supplied with spring branches. The Indians are more numerous here than in the valley further north, as in the Umpquah and Rogue’s river valleys, more hunting is done. There has been very little trading with them; but they frequently attack persons driving cattle through from California to the settlements in Oregon; and although none of the drivers have been killed for several years, they have lost many of their cattle. Before these valleys can be safely settled, posts must be established to protect the inhabitants from the depredations of these merciless savages.

A settlement of about a dozen families has been made on the Clatsop plains. This is a strip of open land, about a mile in width, extending from the south end of Point Adams, or Klamet Point, at the mouth of the Columbia river, about twenty miles along the margin of the ocean, in the direction of Look-out. It appears to have been formed by the washing of the South of the Klamet mountains spreads out the beautiful valley watered by the Klamet river. This valley, although so well known as that of the Willamette, is supposed more extensive, and equally susceptible of a high state of cultivation. It is esteemed one of the best portions of Oregon. The land is mostly prairie, but is well diversified with timber and bountifully supplied with spring branches. The Indians are more numerous here than in the valley further north, as in the Umpquah and Rogue’s river valleys, more hunting is done. There has been very little trading with them; but they frequently attack persons driving cattle through from California to the settlements in Oregon; and although none of the drivers have been killed for several years, they have lost many of their cattle. Before these valleys can be safely settled, posts must be established to protect the inhabitants from the depredations of these merciless savages.

A settlement of about a dozen families has been made on the Clatsop plains. This is a strip of open land, about a mile in width, extending from the south end of Point Adams, or Klamet Point, at the mouth of the Columbia river, about twenty miles along the margin of the ocean, in the direction of Look-out. It appears to have been formed by the washing of the South of the Klamet mountains spreads out the beautiful valley watered by the Klamet river. This valley, although so well known as that of the Willamette, is supposed more extensive, and equally susceptible of a high state of cultivation. It is esteemed one of the best portions of Oregon. The land is mostly prairie, but is well diversified with timber and bountifully supplied with spring branches. The Indians are more numerous here than in the valley further north, as in the Umpquah and Rogue’s river valleys, more hunting is done. There has been very little trading with them; but they frequently attack persons driving cattle through from California to the settlements in Oregon; and although none of the drivers have been killed for several years, they have lost many of their cattle. Before these valleys can be safely settled, posts must be established to protect the inhabitants from the depredations of these merciless savages.

A settlement of about a dozen families has been made on the Clatsop plains. This is a strip of open land, about a mile in width, extending from the south end of Point Adams, or Klamet Point, at the mouth of the Columbia river, about twenty miles along the margin of the ocean, in the direction of Look-out. It appears to have been formed by the washing of the South of the Klamet mountains spreads out the beautiful valley watered by the Klamet river. This valley, although so well known as that of the Willamette, is supposed more extensive, and equally susceptible of a high state of cultivation. It is esteemed one of the best portions of Oregon. The land is mostly prairie, but is well diversified with timber and bountifully supplied with spring branches. The Indians are more numerous here than in the valley further north, as in the Umpquah and Rogue’s river valleys, more hunting is done. There has been very little trading with them; but they frequently attack persons driving cattle through from California to the settlements in Oregon; and although none of the drivers have been killed for several years, they have lost many of their cattle. Before these valleys can be safely settled, posts must be established to protect the inhabitants from the depredations of these merciless savages.
he valleys, but it is not considered a good corn country
and yielded forty bushels to the acre; they mostly plant the
eight-rowed Yankee corn. The summers are too cool
for tobacco, but it has been tried; and although it may be
to some extent, it is lighter than in Kentucky, and more
suitable to some extent, it is lighter than in Kentucky, and more
suitable to some extent, it is lighter than in Kentucky, and more

The climate and soil are admirably adapted
for the culture of flax and hemp, and to all other vegetables,
which grow with ordinary care, in any of the northern, eastern
middle states.

During my travels through the valley, I spent some time
with Mr. Joel Walker, a gentleman who had resided several
years in California, had made several trips from Oregon to the
of Juan Francisco, and had spent some time in trapping
between the Willamette valley and the 42d de-

From this gentleman, as well as from
rall others, I learned that the trail near two hundred miles
of Oregon city arrives at the California mountains,
which are a ridge running from the Cascade to the Coast range
mountains. With the exception of a few peaks, this ridge
is susceptible of easy cultivation, being partly prairie and partly
red with timber. Mr. Walker doubts not that a good
road can be made over this ridge; to cross which re-

a stream some ten or twelve yards in width enters the plains

of country, which is only about forty miles
from east to west, is drained by the Umpquah river, and
tributaries, which as in the Willamette valley, are skirted
with timber; but back from the streams is a prairie country,
tifully alternated with groves of timber.

The coast, the timber in many places has died, and a
thick growth of underbrush sprung up.

South of the Klamet mountains spreads out the beautiful
valley watered by the Klamet river. This valley, although not
so well known as that of the Willamette, is supposed to be
more extensive, and equally susceptible of a high state
of cultivation. It is esteemed one of the best portions of Oregon.
The land is mostly prairie, but is well diversified with timber,
and bountifully supplied with spring branches. The Indians
are more numerous here than in the valley further north,
and as in the Umpquah and Rogue’s river valleys, more hostile.
There has been very little trading with them; but they not
unfrequently attack persons driving cattle through from Cali-
ifornia to the settlements in Oregon; and although none of
the drivers have been killed for several years, they have lost num-
bers of their cattle. Before these valleys can be safely settled,
pots must be established to protect the inhabitants from the
depredations of these merciless savages.

A settlement of about a dozen families has been made upon
Clatsop plains. This is a strip of open land, about a mile in
width, extending from the south end of Point Adams, or Clat-
sop Point, at the mouth of the Columbia river, about twenty
miles along the margin of the ocean, in the direction of Cape
Look-out. It appears to have been formed by the washing of
the waters. Ridges resembling the waves of the ocean extend
from north to south throughout the entire length of the plains.
These ridges are from twelve to twenty-five feet high, and in
some places not more than fifty feet, but at other points as
much as three hundred yards asunder. That along the coast
is the highest and least fertile, as it seems to be of more recent
formation. The soil is composed of vegetable matter and
sand, and produces grass more abundantly than the valleys
above; the spray and dampness of the ocean keeping the grass
green all the year. The land is not so good for fall wheat as
in the upper country, but the settlers raise twenty-five bushels
of spring wheat to the acre. I think it better for root crops
than the valleys above. In the rear of the plains, or about a
mile from the shore, is a body of land heavily timbered with
hemlock and spruce, which is tall and straight, and splits freely.
Near the timber a marsh of some two hundred yards in width
extends nearly the entire length of the plains. This marsh is
covered with the low kind of cranberries.
The country about Cape Lookout is inhabited by a tribe of Indians called the Kilamooks. They are a lazy and indolent people, who live chiefly on fish and berries, of which there is here a great abundance. They have a tradition among themselves that a long time ago the Great Spirit became angry with the mountain on fire, destroyed their towns, turned their chiefs into stone, and cast them into the ocean outside of Cape Lookout; that the Great Spirit, becoming appeased, removed the fire to Saddle Mountain, subsequently to the Saawhle Illahe (high mountain,) or Mount Regnier, as it is called by the whites, on the north side of Columbia river.

In the ocean about a mile west of Cape Lookout, I have seen at high water a solitary rock, which they call Kilamook's Head, after the chief of the tribe. Around this rock for a mile in every direction may be seen at low water desert rocks, which are called the tilicums (people) of the tribe. The low water is to be seen a cavity passing quite through the rock, giving the rock the appearance of a solid arch.

In support of this tradition, the appearance of the promontory of Cape Lookout indicates that it may be the remains of an extinct volcano; and on Saddle Mountain there is an ancient crater, several hundred feet deep; while Mount Regnier is a volcano. Those who have visited the rocky cliffs of Cape Lookout, report that there is some singular carving upon the cliffs resembling more the hieroglyphics of the Chinese than anything they have seen elsewhere.

These Indians have another tradition, that five white men, or, as they call them, pale faces, came ashore on this promontory of rock, and buried something in the cliffs, which have fallen down and buried the article deep in the rocks; these pale faces took off the Indian women, and raised a nation of people, who still inhabit the region to the south. I have met with travelers who say they have seen a race of people in that region, whose appearance would seem to indicate that they may have some European blood in their veins.

A reasonable conjecture is, that a vessel may have been wrecked away upon the coast, and that these five men escaped to Cape Lookout. Another circumstance renders it probable that this might have been the case. Frequently, after a long and heavy south westerly storm, large cakes of bees-wax, from two to four inches thick, and from twelve to eighteen inches in diameter,
the south end, runs ten or twelve miles north, when it turns
the west, and after passing through two of the ridges, takes
southerly direction and enters the bay that sets up between
Plains and Cape Lookout, not more than ten rods from its
trance into the Plains. Here a dam is built across the
Dn these plains the claims are taken half a mile in width on
coast, and extending back two miles; each claimant there-
doubtedly proportion of prairie and timber land, besides
lorious cranberry patch.
home fifteen miles south-east of Cape Lookout, stands a
Ak of the Coast range, called Saddle Mountain; and the cape
L
spur or ridge extending from this mountain some two or
se miles out into the ocean. Around the head of the bay,
imately north of Cape Lookout, is a body of several thou-
d acres of timber land. The soil is good, but most of it so-
vilily timbered that it would require much labour to prepare
or farming. But as the streams from the mountain afford
abundance of water power, it would be an easy matter to
ufacture the timber into lumber, for which There is a good
rket for shipping, and thus make the clearing of the land
cultivation a profitable business.
Long the coast from Cape Lookout to the 42d parallel there
uch land that can be cultivated; and even the mountains,
cleared of the heavy bodies of timber with which they
, will be good farming land. There is so much
h in the timber that it burns very freely; sometimes a
standing tree set on fire will all be consumed; so that
altogether a mistaken idea that the timber lands of the
try can never be cultivated. I am fully of the opinion that
-thirds of the country between the Willamette valley and
, and extending from the Columbia river to the forty-
nd parallel, which includes the Coast range of mountains,
be successfully cultivated. This region abounds in valu-
cedar, hemlock and ft timber, is well watered, possesses
tile soil, and being on the coast, it will always have the
age of a good market; for the statements that soundings
ot be had along the coast, between Puget Sound and the
of San Francisco, are altogether erroneous. No place along
range would be more than thirty miles from market; and
difficulty of constructing roads over and through this range
ld be trivial, compared with that of constructing similar
ks over the Alleghanies.

The country about Cape Lookout is inhabited by a tribe of
Indians called the Kilamooks. They are a lazy and filthy set
of beings, who live chiefly on fish and berries, of which there
is here a great abundance. They have a tradition among them
that a long time ago the Great Spirit became angry with them,
set the mountain on fire, destroyed their towns, turned their
(chief) and (people) into stone, and cast them in the ocean outside of Cape Lookout; that the Great Spirit
becoming appeased, removed the fire to Saddle Mountain, and
sequently to the (high mountain,) or Mount Regnier, as it is called by the whites, on the north side of the
Columbia river.

In the ocean about a mile west of Cape Lookout, is to be
seen at high water a solitary rock, which they call Kilamook's
Head, after the chief of the tribe. Around this rock for half a
mile in every direction may be seen at low water divers other
rocks, which are called the (people) of the tribe. At
low water is to be seen a cavity passing quite through Kila-
mook's Head, giving the rock the appearance of a solid stone
arch.

In support of this tradition, the appearance of the promontory
of Cape Lookout indicates that it may be the remains of an
extinct volcano; and on Saddle Mountain there is an ancient
crater, several hundred feet deep; while Mount Regnier is still
a volcano. Those who have visited the rocky cliffs of Cape
Lookout, report that there is some singular carving upon the
ledges, resembling more the hieroglyphics of the Chinese, than
any thing they have seen elsewhere.

These Indians have another tradition, that five white men,
or, as they call them, pale faces, came ashore on this point
of rock, and buried something in the cliffs, which have since
fallen down and buried the article deep in the rocks; that
these pale faces took off the Indian women, and raised a na-
tion of people, who still inhabit the region to the south. And
I have met with travelers who say they have seen a race of
people in that region, whose appearance would seem to indi-
cate that they may have some European blood in their veins.
A reasonable conjecture is, that a vessel may have been cast
away upon the coast, and that these five men escaped to Cape
Lookout. Another circumstance renders it probable that such
might have been the case. Frequently, after a long and heavy
south westerly storm, large cakes of bees-wax, from two to
four inches thick, and from twelve to eighteen inches in diam-

THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS.
eter, are found along the beach, near the south end of Clatsop Plains. The cakes when found are covered with a kind of sea-moss, and small shells adhere to them, indicating that they have been a long time under water.

In or about Saddle Mountain rises a stream called Skipe-noin’s river, which, though extremely crooked, runs nearly north, and empties into the western side of Young’s bay, which, it will be remembered, is a large body of water extending south from the Columbia river between Point Adams and Astoria. Between this river and Clatsop plains is a strip of thick spruce and hemlock, with several low marshes. The landing for Clatsop plains is about two miles up the river; which it is rather difficult to follow, as there are many sluces putting in from either side, of equal width with the main stream. From the bay a low marshy bottom extends up to the landing, covered with rushes and sea-grасс. This bottom is overflowed opposite the landing at high water. Between the landing and Clatsop plains is a lake one or two miles in length, which has its outlet into the bay. Its banks are high, and covered with spruce. Near this is a stream, from the mouth of which it is about two or three miles along the bay to the creek upon which Lewis and Clark wintered; and thence about three and a half miles to the head of the bay where Young’s river enters.

Young’s river is a stream about one hundred and fifty yards in width, and is navigable for steamboats and small sloops to the forks, six or seven miles up. About seven miles further up are the “Falls,” where the water pitches over a ledge of rocks, making a fall of about sixty feet. Around the falls the mountains are covered with heavy timber. Near the forks the river receives from the east a small stream, upon which a machine for making shingles has been erected; and as the timber in the vicinity is good for shingles, which can be readily sold for the Sandwich Islands market, the owners expect to do a profitable business. Young’s river rises in or near Saddle mountain. From the mouth of this river it is about eight or ten miles, around the point which forms on the east Young’s Bay, called Astoria, or Fort George; as it is called by the Hudson’s Bay Company. This stands on the south side of the Columbia river, about sixteen miles from its mouth.

The Columbia river and its location have been so often described, that it is hardly necessary for me to go into details. But as this work is designed to be afforded so low as to place it within the reach of every one, and may fall into the hands of many whose means will not enable them to procure expensive works on Oregon, it may not be amiss to say something of that noble stream, which discharges its waters into the ocean between Cape Disappointment on the north, and Point Adams on the south, and in latitude about 46° 15’ in.

At its mouth the Columbia is narrowed to about six miles in width by Cape Disappointment and Clatsop point, a few miles above it, form Baker’s bay, which affords good anchorage for vessels as soon as they round the point. This cape presents a rocky shore, is quite high, and covered with timber. An American had taken it as his land claim according to the laws of the territory; but during the last year, he sold his right to Mr. Ogden, then one of the principal factors, but now Governor of the Hudson’s Bay Company, Oregon, for one thousand dollars. A fortification on this point would command the entrance of the river by the northern channel, which is immediately around the point, and as said, not more than half a mile in width.

Point Adams, the southern cape of the Columbia, is a low and sandy, and continues a sand ridge four miles to Clatsop plains. This peninsula and the high ground at Astoria, as before stated, form Young’s bay, near which the ridge is covered with timber. Near point Adams is the southern channel or entrance into the Columbia, which is thought to be preferable to the northern channel; and I think either of them much better than heretofore represented. In each there is a sufficiency of water to float any sized vessel. With the advantages of light houses, buoys, and skillful pilots, which the increasing commerce of the country must soon secure, the harbor at the mouth of the Columbia would compare well with those on the Atlantic coast; I may say that it would be superior to many of them.

As we ascend, Astoria occupies probably the first site for a town. It stands upon a gradual slope, which extends from the bank of the river up to the mountain. The town was once taken off of some forty or fifty acres here, which except about twenty acres, has since been suffered to grow again, and it is now a thicket of spruce and briars. Five six old dilapidated buildings, which are occupied by the Hudson’s Bay Company, have a small stock of goods for t
are found along the beach, near the south end of Clatsop ins. The cakes when found are covered with a kind of moss, and small shells adhere to them, indicating that they have been a long time under water.

Nor about Saddle Mountain rises a stream called Skipe-i's river, which, though extremely crooked, runs nearly north, and empties into the western side of Young's bay, ch, it will be remembered, is a large body of water extending south from the Columbia river between Point Adams and oria. Between this river and Clatsop plains is a strip of k spruce and hemlock, with several low marshes. The ling for Clatsop plains is about two miles up the river; ch it is rather difficult to follow, as there are many shoals in from either side, of equal width with the main am. From the bay a low marshy bottom extends up to landing, covered with rushes and sea-grass. This bottom overflowed opposite the landing at high water. Between landing and Clatsop plains is a lake one or two miles ength, which has its outlet into the bay. Its banks are steep, and covered with spruce. Near this is a stream, from mouth of which it is about two or three miles along the to the creek upon which Lewis and Clark wintered; thence about three and a half miles to the head of the where Young's river enters.

Young's river is a stream about one hundred and fifty yards width, and is navigable for steamboats and small sloops to forks, six or seven miles up. About seven miles further are the "Falls," where the water pitches over a ledge of rocks, making a fall of about sixty feet. Around the falls the banks are covered with heavy timber. Near the forks of this river receives from the side a small stream, upon which a hine for making shingles has been erected; and as the timber in the vicinity is good for shingles, which can be readily for the Sandwich Islands market, the owners expect to make a profitable business. Young's river rises in or near Sullomountain. From the mouth of this river it is about eight miles, around the point which forms on the east Young's fork, to Astoria, or Fort George, as it is called by the Hudson's Bay Company. This stands on the south side of the Columbia river, about sixteen miles from its mouth.

This Columbia river and its location have been so often debated, that it is hardly necessary for me to go into details, as this work is designed to be afforded so low as to place it within the reach of every one, and may fall into the hands of many whose means will not enable them to procure expensive works on Oregon, it may not be amiss to say something about that noble stream, which discharges its waters into the ocean between cape Disappointment on the north, and point Adams or Clatsop point on the south, and in latitude about 46° 15' north.

At its mouth the Columbia is narrowed to about six miles in width by cape Disappointment extending in a south west direction far out into the stream, the cape being washed on the west side by the ocean. Cape Disappointment and Chinook point, a few miles above it, form Baker's bay, which affords good anchorage for vessels as soon as they round the point. This cape presents a rocky shore, is quite high, and covered with timber. An American had taken it as his land claim, according to the laws of the territory; but during the last winter, he sold his right to Mr. Ogden, then one of the principal factors, but now Governor of the Hudson's Bay Company in Oregon, for one thousand dollars. A fortification on this cape would command the entrance of the river by the northern channel, which is immediately around the point, and as it is said, not more than half a mile in width.

Point Adams, the southern cape of the Columbia, is a little above cape Disappointment. It is low and sandy, and continues a sand ridge four miles to Clatsop plains. This point, and the high ground at Astoria, as before stated, form Young's bay, near which the river is covered with timber. Near point Adams is the southern channel or entrance into the Columbia, which is thought to be preferable to the northern channel; and I think either of them much better than heretofore represented. In each there is a sufficiency of water to float any sized vessel. With the advantages of light houses, buoys, and skillful pilots, which the increasing commerce of the country must soon secure, the harbor at the mouth of the Columbia would compare well with those on the Atlantic coast; and I may say that it would be superior to many of them.

As we ascend, Astoria occupies probably the first suitable site for a town. It stands upon a gradual slope, which extends from the bank of the river up to the mountain. The timber was once taken off of some forty or fifty acres here, which, except about twenty acres, has since been suffered to grow up again, and it is now a thicket of spruce and briers. Five or six old dilapidated buildings, which are occupied by the Hudson's Bay Company, who have a small stock of goods for tra-
The person in charge of this establishment, whose name is Birney, seems to be a distant, haughty, sulky fellow, whose demeanor and looks belie the character generally given to a mountaineer or backwoodsman. As evidence of his real character, I will state one circumstance as it was related to me by persons residing in the vicinity of the place. During the summer or fall, while the British war vessel Modesty was lying at Astoria, one of the sailors fell overboard and was drowned. Search was made, but his body could not be found. Several weeks afterwards the body of a man was found upon the shore, a short distance above Astoria. Information was immediately communicated to Birney, who promised to give the body a decent burial. About two weeks after this, some Indians travelling along the shore, attracted to the place by a disagreeable scent and the number of buzzards collected together, discovered the body of a man much mangled, and in a state of putrefaction. They informed two white men, Trask, and Duncan, who immediately made enquiry as to whether the body found on the beach previously had been buried, and received for answer from Birney, that it was no countryman of his, but it was likely one of the late emigrants from the States that had been drowned at the Cascade Falls. Trask and Duncan proceeded to bury the body, and found it to be in the garb of a British sailor or marine. This, to say the least, was carrying national prejudice a little too far.

Near Astoria, and along the river, several claims have been taken, and improvements made at improving. Anchorage may be had near the shore. Three miles above Astoria is Tongue point, a narrow rocky ridge some three hundred feet high, putting out about a mile into the river; but at the neck it is low and not more than two hundred yards across. The two channels of the river unite below this point. Opposite Gray's bay, a large, beautiful sheet of water, of sufficient depth to float ships. Above and on the south side of the river is Swan bay, a large sheet of water, though shallow, presenting numerous bars at low tides. A deep channel has been cut through this bay, which affords an entrance into a stream that comes in from the south, about two hundred yards wide, and from appearance is navigable some distance up. In this vicinity the whole country is covered with heavy timber. In
The person in charge of this establishment, whose name is Birney, seems to be a distant, haughty, sulky fellow, whose manner and looks belie the character generally given to a tainee or backwoodsman. As evidence of his real character, I will state one circumstance as it was related to me by men residing in the vicinity of the place. During the winter or fall, while the British war vessel Modeste was at Astoria, one of the sailors fell overboard and was washed ashore. Search was made, but his body could not be found. Several weeks afterwards the body of a man was found upon the shore, a short distance above Astoria. Information was immediately communicated to Birney, who promised to give the body a decent burial. About two weeks after this, some men travelling along the shore, attracted to the place by a agreeable scent and the number of buzzards collected together, discovered the body of a man much mangled, and in state of putrefaction. They informed two white men, Sk and Duncan, who immediately made inquiry as to whether the body found on the beach previously had been seen, and received for answer from Birney, that he was no stranger to him, but it was likely one of the late emigrants from the States that had been drowned at the Cascade Falls. Sk and Duncan proceeded to bury the body, and found it in the garb of a British sailor or marine. This, to say least, was carrying national prejudice a little too far.

Ear Astoria, and along the river, several claims have been taken, but none of them have been improved. A short distance from the river are several beautiful prairies, surrounded with heavy timber. A small stream enters here, which affords water power a short distance up.

A few miles above old Catalamet town, near the top of the bluff, about four hundred yards from the Columbia, stands Wilson & Hunt’s saw mill, which is driven by a small stream coming down from the mountain; after leaving the wheel the stream falls about sixty feet, striking tide water below. A sluice or platform is so constructed as to convey the lumber from the mill to the level below, where it is loaded into boats and run out to the river, where it can be loaded into vessels. Upon our arrival at this place, the bark Toulon was lying at anchor, about fifty yards from the shore, taking in a cargo of lumber for the Sandwich Islands, to which she expected to sail in a few days. This was early in January, but from some cause she did not leave the mouth of the river until the last of February.

In the vicinity of the mill there is some better timber than I have seen in any other part of the country. The largest trees are about seven feet in diameter, and nearly three hundred feet high; the usual size, however, is from eighteen inches to three feet diameter, and about two hundred feet high.

The country slopes up from the mill gradually, for several miles, and is susceptible of easy cultivation; the soil is somewhat sandy, and has the appearance of being good.

In leaving this place, we struck directly across the river, which is here over two miles wide. Upon the north side, almost opposite to the mill, is a claim held by Birney, of Astoria, who has made an effort at improvement by cutting timber and raising the logs of a cabin. At this place a rocky bluff commences and continues up the river for ten miles, over which a great many beautiful waterfalls leap into the Columbia. There is one sheet of water ten or twelve feet wide, which plunges over a precipitous cliff two hundred feet into the river,
striking the water about thirty feet from the base of the rock, where there is sufficient depth to float vessels of large size.

At the distance of eight or ten miles above the mill, there is an indentation in the mountain to the south, and a bend in the river to the north, which forms a body of bottom land several miles in width, and some ten or twelve miles long, the greater part of which, except a strip varying from a quarter to half a mile in width, next to the river, is flooded during high tides. This strip is covered with white oak and cottonwood timber. The remainder of the bottom is prairie, with occasional dry ridges running through it, and the whole of it covered with grass. By throwing up levees, as is done upon the Atlantic coast, most of these fine lands might be cultivated.

At the extreme southern point of the elbow, there comes in a stream, the size of which was not ascertained, but from appearances it is of sufficient size to propel a considerable amount of machinery. There are several islands in the river opposite the lower point of this bottom, and at the northern angle the Columbia is not more than three-fourths of a mile wide. This is called Oak point, and holds out good inducements for a settlement. There is an Indian village half a mile below the point; and opposite, upon the northern side of the river, a good mill-stream, the falls being near the river, and the mountain covered with timber. Immediately above the point, the river spreads out to one and a half or two miles in width, and having several islands, portions of which are covered with cottonwood, oak and ash timber, the remainder being nearly all prairie. From Oak point up to Vancouver, the scenery very much resembles that along the Hudson river through the Catskill Mountains, but much more grand, as the Cascade range of mountains, and many snow-capped peaks, are in view.

Some portion of the way the shore is high rugged cliffs of rocks, at others indentations in the mountain leave bottoms, from a quarter to three miles wide, which are mostly covered with timber. From the lower mouth of the Willamette to Fort Vancouver, the shores are lined with cottonwood timber, and upon the south side, as far up as the mouth of Sandy, or Quicksand river, which comes in at the western base of the Cascade range. But few claims have as yet been taken along the Columbia, but the fishing and lumbering advantages which this part of the country possesses over many others, holds out great inducements to settlers.

From Fort Vancouver, for several miles down upon the side, the country is sufficiently level to make good farmland; and the Hudson's Bay Company, or members of the company, have extensive farms, with large herds of cattle. Fort Vancouver is one of the most beautiful sites for a settlement upon the Columbia. It is about ninety miles from the mouth of the river, and upon the northern side of the river. Large vessels can come up this far. The banks of the river are here about twenty feet high. Much of the bottom land about the fort is liable to be gravelly, but produces well.

A party consisting of nine persons, in two row-boats, set out from Oregon city on the 24th of December, for Fort Vancouver, and arrived there in the afternoon of the 25th. In our party was Colonel McClellan, formerly of Indiana, and who had been a member of the Oregon legislature for two years. As we landed, he made his way to the fort, which is about a hundred yards from the shore, with the view of obtaining lodgings. He soon returned and conducted us to a little house, which was in an old cooper's shop, or rather near the river.

Before starting we had prepared ourselves with provisions and a few cooking utensils. We set to work, and although the wind and rain made it unpleasant, we soon had a considerable meal in readiness, and made good use of the time it was devoted. This was holyday with the servants of the Hudson's Bay Company, and such ranting and frolicking perhaps seldom been seen among the sons of men. Some were engaged in gambling, some singing, some running hopping, and many promenading on the river shore, and others on the green prairie above the fort. H. B. Majesty's ship of Modesté was lying at anchor about fifty yards from the shore. The sailors also seemed to be enjoying the holidays—the greater part of them were on shore promenading, and casting sheep's at the fair native damsels as they strolled from wigwam to wigwam, and from hut to wigwam, intent upon seeking for themselves the greatest amount of enjoyment. At night a party was given on board the ship, and judging from the noise kept up until night, they were a jolly set of fellows. About this time a boat came ashore from the ship, with a few land lubbers gloriously drunk. One of them fell out of the boat, and comrades were barely able to pull him ashore. They passed our shop, cursing their stars for this ill luck.

We wrapped ourselves in our blankets, and lay down upon
From Fort Vancouver, for several miles down upon the north side, the country is sufficiently level to make good farming land; and the Hudson's Bay Company, or members of the company, have extensive farms, with large herds of cattle. Fort Vancouver is one of the most beautiful sites for a town upon the Columbia. It is about ninety miles from the ocean, and upon the north side of the river. Large vessels can come up this far. The banks of the river are here about twenty-five feet high. Much of the bottom land about the fort is inclined to be gravelly, but produces well.

A party consisting of nine persons, in two row-boats, started from Oregon city on the 24th of December, for Fort Vancouver, and arrived there in the afternoon of the 25th. In our party was Colonel M'Clure, formerly of Indiana, and who had been a member of the Oregon legislature for two years. As soon as we landed, he made his way to the fort, which is about four hundred yards from the shore, with the view of obtaining quarters for the party. He soon returned and conducted us to our lodgings, which were in an old cooper's shop, or rather shed, near the river.

Before starting we had prepared ourselves with provisions, and a few cooking utensils. We set to work, and although the wind and rain made it unpleasant, we soon had a comfortable meal in readiness, and we made good use of the time until it was devoured. This was holiday with the servants of the Hudson's Bay Company, and such ranting and frolicking has perhaps seldom been seen among the sons of men. Some were engaged in gambling, some singing, some running horses, many promenading on the river shore, and others on the large green prairie above the fort. H. B. Majesty's ship of war Modesté was lying at anchor about fifty yards from the shore. The sailors also seemed to be enjoying the holydays—many of them were on shore promenading, and casting sheep's eyes at the fair native damsels as they strolled from wigwam to hut, and from hut to wigwam, intent upon seeking for themselves the greatest amount of enjoyment. At night a party was given on board the ship, and judging from the noise kept up until ten at night, they were a jolly set of fellows. About this time a boat came ashore from the ship, with a few land lubbers most gloriously drunk. One of them fell out of the boat, and his comrades were barely able to pull him ashore. They passed our shop, cursing their stars for this ill luck.

We wrapped ourselves in our blankets, and lay down upon
a pile of staves. The rain was falling gently, and we were soon asleep. In the after part of the night, several of us were aroused by a strange noise among the staves. In the darkness we discovered some objects near us, which we supposed to be hogs. We hissed and hallooed at them, to scare them away. They commenced grunting, and waddled off, and all was again quiet, and remained so until daylight; but when we arose in the morning, we found ourselves minus one wagon sheet, our tin kettle, eighteen or twenty pounds of meat, a butcher knife and scabbard, one fur cap, and several other articles, all of which had been stolen by the Indians, who had so exactly imitated the manoeuvres of a gang of hogs, as entirely to deceive us.

After breakfast we visited the fort, where we had an introduction to Dr. McLaughlin, the Governor of the Hudson's Bay Company. He appears to be much of a gentleman, and invited us to remain during the day; but as we were upon an excursion down the river, we only remained to make a few purchases, which being accomplished, we left the place.

As before stated, the fort stands upon the north bank of the Columbia, six miles above the upper mouth of the Willamette, and about four hundred yards from the shore. The principal buildings are included within a stockade of logs, set up endwise close together, and about twelve feet high; the lower ends of the timbers being sunk about four feet in the ground. A notch is cut out of each log near the top and bottom, into which a girth is fitted, and mortised into a large log at each end, the whole being trenailed to this girth. I judge the area contains about four acres. The first thing that strikes a person forcibly upon entering one of the principal gates upon the south, is two large cannons, planted one upon either side of the walk leading to the Governor's house, immediately in front of the entrance. Many of the buildings are large and commodious, and fitted up for an extensive business, others are old fashioned looking concerns, and much dilapidated. East of the fort and along the river bank there is a grassy prairie, extending up for about three miles; it has been cultivated, but an unusually high freshet in the river washed the fence away, and it has since remained without cultivation. The soil is gravelly. North of this, and extending down nearly even with the fort there is a handsome farm, under good cultivation. North of the fort there is a beautiful orchard, and an extensive garden, with several large blocks of buildings. Below the fort, and extending from the river for half a mile north, is a village; the inhabitants of which are a mongrel race, consisting of English, French, Canadians, Indians of different nations, and half-breeds, all in the employ of the company. The buildings are as various in form, as are the characters of their inmates.

As yet there are but few Americans settled upon the side of the Columbia. There seems to have been an attempt made upon the part of the Hudson's Bay Company, to impress American people with an idea that the entire country north of the river was unfit for cultivation. Not only was this statement made to emigrants, but it was heralded forth to the world; and as much of the country along the Columbia was the same as the statement, no effort was made to disprove the report; and Americans visiting that country being so well pleased with the attentions paid them by the Hudson's Bay Company, took it for granted their statements, without examining for themselves, and have asserted it at home, in accordance with British interests, and this I fear has had its influence in the settlement of this question. For any one acquainted with the character of the claims of the respective governments can but admit that greater privileges have been granted to Great Britain than government had any right to expect, or than the justice of claim would allow. Undoubtedly, the largest part of the agricultural country is south of 49° north latitude, but there is a great deal of excellent land north of that line. But little of it has been explored by Americans, and we have taken the statements of British subjects, and upon their authority the question between the two governments was settled. As we have proven by actual examination the correctness of their statements in relation to the country between the Columbia and the 49th degree north latitude, we may reasonably infer that they are also incorrect in relation to the remainder of the country north. That the general features of the country north of the Columbia River are rough and mountainous is admitted; and the same may be said in relation to the country south of it; but that it is barren and sterile, and unadapted for cultivation, is denied.

The country upon the north side of the Columbia about with beautiful valleys of rich soil, of prairie and timber lands, well watered, and adapted to the growth of all the grains raised in the northern, middle, and western States, with superior advantages for grazing; never failing resources for tim
of staves. The rain was falling gently, and we were asleep. In the after part of the night, several of us were used by a strange noise among the staves. In the darkness discovered some objects near us, which we supposed to be s. We hissed and hallooed at them, to scare them away. It commenced grunting, and waddled off, and all was again it, and remained so until daylight; but when we arose in the morning, we found ourselves minus one wagon sheet, our tin kettle, eighteen twenty pounds of meat, three hogs, six miles above the upper mouth of the Williamette, about four hundred yards from the shore. The principal buildings are included within a stockade of logs, set up close together, and about twelve feet high; the lower ends of the timbers being sunk about four feet in the ground. Each is cut out of each log near the top and bottom, into which a girth is fitted, and mortised into a large log at each, the whole being trenailed to this girth. I judge the area amounts about four acres. The first thing that strikes a person upon entering one of the principal gates upon the walk leading to the Governor's house, immediately in front the entrance. Many of the buildings are large and commodious, and fitted up for an extensive business, others are old fashioned looking concerns, and much dilapidated. East of fort, and extending from the river for half a mile north, is the village; the inhabitants of which are a mongrel race, consisting of English, French, Canadians, Indians of different nations, and half breeds, all in the employ of the company. The buildings are as various in form, as are the characteristics of their inmates.

As yet there are but few Americans settled upon the north side of the Columbia. There seems to have been an effort upon the part of the Hudson's Bay Company, to impress the American people with an idea that the entire country north of the river was unfit for cultivation. Not only was this statement made to emigrants, but it was heralded forth to the whole world; and as much of the country along the Columbia corroborated this statement, no effort was made to disprove it. Americans visiting that country being so well pleased with the attentions paid them by the Hudson's Bay Company, took for granted their statements, without examining for themselves, and have asserted it at home, in accordance with British interests, and this I fear has had its influence in the settlement of this question. For any one acquainted with the character of the claims of the respective governments can but admit, that greater privileges have been granted to Great Britain than that government had any right to expect, or than the justice of our claim would allow. Undoubtedly, the largest part of good agricultural country is south of the Columbia River, but there is a great deal of excellent land north of that line. But little of it has been explored by Americans, and we have taken only the statements of British subjects, and upon their authority, the question between the two governments was settled. But as we have proven by actual examination the incorrectness of their statements in relation to the country between the Columbia and the 49th degree north latitude, we may reasonably infer that they are also incorrect in relation to the remainder of the country north. That the general features of the country north of the Columbia River are rough and mountainous, is admitted; and the same may be said in relation to the country south of it; but that it is barren and sterile, and unfit for cultivation, is denied.

The country upon the north side of the Columbia abounds with beautiful valleys of rich soil, of prairie and timbered lands, well watered, and adapted to the growth of all the grains raised in the northern, middle, and western States, with superior advantages for grazing; never failing resources for timber
and fish; and its proximity to one of the best harbors in the world, renders it one of the most desirable and important sections upon the Pacific coast. Frazer's river, with its numerous tributaries, will afford a settlement which will compare well with England itself.

Vancouver's Island, an excellent body of land, is equal to England in point of size, fertility of soil, climate, and everything that would constitute great national wealth. And besides these, there are undoubtedly extensive valleys north of Frazer's river, which will compare well with it; but we know nothing positively upon this subject.

The excellent harbors of Puget's sound, with its many advantages, and the delightful country about it, are sufficient to induce capitalists to look that way. This will probably be the principal port upon the coast. Here will doubtless be our navy yard and shipping stores. It is thought by many that an easy communication can be had between the Sound and the middle region, by striking the Columbia above Fort Wallawalla. If this can be effected, it will lessen the distance materially from the settlement upon the upper Columbia to a seaport town; and as the navigation of that river, between the Cascade and Lewis's fork is attended with great danger and difficulty, a route through to the sound in this quarter would be very desirable. That it can be accomplished there is but little doubt. A stream emptying into the ocean between the Columbia and the sound, called Shahales, affords a very good harbor, which is called Gray's harbor. Up this stream there is a country suitable for an extensive settlement. Like most other valleys in the country it is diversified with prairie and timbered land, and well watered. No claims as yet have been taken in this valley.

There are two peaks upon the north side of the river, which remain covered with snow the whole year round. One is called Mount St. Helen, and stands north east of Fort Vancouver, and distant perhaps forty-five or fifty miles.

The other is Mount Regnier, and stands some thirty-five miles from St. Helen, in a northerly direction. This is said to be a volcano.

The distance from Fort Vancouver to Puget's sound, in a direct line, cannot exceed ninety miles; but the high mountains between render the route somewhat difficult, and the distance necessarily traveled would be considerably increased.

About forty miles below Fort Vancouver there comes in a stream called Cowlitz; twenty-five miles up this stream is a French settlement of about twenty families. Like that upon the settlement upon the east side of the Willamette river, they have served out their term of years in the H. B. Company, and become an industrious and thrifty population.

The people in Oregon have adopted a code of laws for their government, until such time as the United States shall exercise jurisdiction over them.

The powers of the government are divided into three distinct departments—the legislative, executive, and judicial.

The legislative department is to consist of not less than ten members, nor more than sixty-one; the number to be increased more than five in any one year. The members are elected annually; each district electing a number proportionate to its population.

The executive power is vested in one person, who is elected by the qualified voters of the territory, and holds his office for the term of two years. The judicial power is vested in a supreme court, and such inferior courts of law, equity, and arbitration, as may by law from time to time be established. The supreme court consists of one judge, elected by the legislature, and holds his office four years. They have adopted the Iowa code of laws.

Oregon is now divided into eight counties, viz: Lewis, Columbia, Clatsop, Yamhill, Polk, Quality, Clackamas, and Washington.

Lewis county includes that portion of country north of Puget's sound;--Vancouver, that along the northern side of the Columbia. These two counties comprise all the territory north of the Columbia river.

Clatsop county includes that part of the country west of the coast range of mountains, and from the south, to Yamhill county; and of course includes Astoria, Clatsop Plains, &c.

Quality county includes the territory bounded on the north by the Columbia, on the east by the Willamette, on the south by Yamhill county, and on the west by Clatsop county.

Yamhill county is bounded on the north by Quality county, Clatsop, (the line being about fifteen miles south of Oregon city,) on the east by the Willamette river, on the south by Polk county, and on the west by the Ocean.
fish; and its proximity to one of the best harbors in the
coast, renders it one of the most desirable and important sec-
tions upon the Pacific coast. Fraser's river, with its numer-
tal branches, will afford a settlement which will compare with
England itself.

Vancouver's Island, an excellent body of land, is equal to
and in point of size, fertility of soil, climate, and every-
thing; that would constitute great national wealth. And be-
cause these, there are undoubtedly extensive valleys north of
Fraser's river, which will compare well with it; but we know
nothing positively upon this subject.

The excellent harbors of Puget's sound, with its many
islands, and the delightful country about it, are sufficient to
call upon the capitalists to look that way. This will probably be
the principal port upon the coast. Here will doubtless be our
shipyard and shipping stores. It is thought by many that an
open communication can be had between the Sound and the
region, by striking the Columbia above Fort Wallawalla.

This can be effected, it will lessen the distance materially
the settlement upon the upper Columbia to a seaport;
and as the navigation of that river, between the Cas-
nis and Lewis's fork is attended with great danger and diffi-
culty, a route through to the Sound in this quarter would be
desirable. That it can be accomplished there is but little
question.

A stream emptying into the ocean between the Colum-
bia and the Sound, called Shalalas, affords a very good har-
bor, which is called Gray's Harbor. Up this stream there
is country suitable for an extensive settlement. Like most
valleys in the country it is diversified with prairie and
red land, and well watered. No claims as yet have been
made in this valley.

There are two peaks upon the north side of the river, which
are covered with snow the whole year round. One is called
St. Helen, and stands north east of Fort Vancouver,
a distance of forty-five or fifty miles.
The other is Mount Regnier, and stands some thirty-five
from St. Helen, in a northerly direction. This is said to
be a volcano.

The distance from Fort Vancouver to Puget's sound, in a
line, cannot exceed ninety miles; but the high moun-
tains between render the route somewhat difficult, and the
disadvantage of the water would be considerably increased.

Forty miles below Fort Vancouver there comes in a
stream called Cowliftz; twenty-five miles up this stream there
is a French settlement of about twenty families. Like those in
the settlement upon the east side of the Willamette river, they
have served out their term of years in the H. B. Company,
have taken claims, and become an industrious and thriving
population.

The people in Oregon have adopted a code of laws for their
government, until such time as the United States shall extend
jurisdiction over them.

The powers of the government are divided into three dis-


tinct departments— the legislative, executive, and judicial.

The legislative department is to consist of not less than
thirteen members, nor more than sixty-one; the number not
to be increased more than five in any one year. The mem-
bers are elected annually; each district electing a number pro-
portional to its population.

The executive power is vested in one person, who is elected
by the qualified voters of the territory, and holds his office
for the term of two years. The judicial power is vested in
a supreme court, and such inferior courts of law, equity, and
arbitration, as may by law from time to time be established.
The supreme court consists of one judge, elected by the legis-
lature, and holds his office four years. They have adopted
the Iowa code of laws.

Oregon is now divided into eight counties, viz: Lewis, Van-
couver, Clatsop, Yamhill, Polk, Quality, Clackamas, and Sham-
poic. Lewis county includes that portion of country about
Puget's sound;—Vancouver, that along the northern side of
the Columbia. These two counties comprise all the territory
north of the Columbia river.

Clatsop county includes that part of the country west of
the centre of the coast range of mountains, and from the river
south, to Yamhill county, and of course includes Astoria, Clat-
sop Plains, &c.

Quality county includes the territory bounded on the north
by the Columbia, on the east by the Willamette, on the south
by Yamhill, and on the west by Clatsop county.

Yamhill county is bounded on the north by Quality and
Clatsop, (the line being about fifteen miles south of Oregon
City,) on the east by the Willamette river, on the south by
Polk county, and on the west by the Ocean.
Polk county is bounded on the north by Yamhill county, on the east by the Willamette, on the south by the California line, and on the west by the Pacific ocean.

Clackamas county is bounded on the north by the Columbia, on the east by the Rocky mountains, on the south by Shampoic county, and on the west by the Willamette, including Oregon city.

Shampoic county is bounded on the north by Clackamas county, on the east by the Rocky mountains, on the south by California, and on the west by the Willamette.

The country will, without doubt, be divided into at least three states. One state will include all the country north of the Columbia river. Nature has marked out the boundaries. Another state will include all that country south of the Columbia river to the California line, and west of the Cascade range of mountains. This country, however, is large enough to form two states. The country east of the Cascade range, extending to the Rocky mountains, and between the Columbia and California, would make another state. This would include more territory than all the remainder; but it would cover all that vast barren region of country which can never be inhabited by the white man. The western portion of this section is fertile. The line doubtless would be established between, leaving the eastern portion as Oregon territory, for future generations to dispose of.

The country now contains over six thousand white inhabitants; and the emigration this year, over land, will be about seventeen hundred souls, and that by water will probably equal it, which will increase the number to near ten thousand. It may be a safe calculation to set down the number for the first of January, 1847, at twelve thousand souls.

The settlers are labouring under great disadvantages on account of not being able to obtain a sufficient amount of farming implements. The early settlers were supplied at the Hudson Bay Company's store, and at prices much less than those now charged for the same articles. At that time the supply was equal to the demand; but since the tide of emigration has turned strongly to this region, the demand is much greater than the supply. This may be said of almost every kind of goods or merchandise. The supply of goods in the hands of the American merchants has been very limited, being the remnant of cargoes shipped round upon that coast, more for the purpose of treating with the Indians, than with the culture of the soil.

Great complaints have been made by the merchants in that quarter, that they were not able to compete with the Hudson Bay Company; and this is the cry even at home, but the fact is, the prices were much lower before these American merchants went into the country than they now are. Their mode of dealing is to ask whatever the various demands, and the necessities of the purchaser will bear. Not being satisfied with an open field, they have petitioned the Hudson Bay Company to put a higher price upon their goods as they were selling lower than the American merchants were able to sell. In accordance with this request, the H. B. Co. raised the price of goods when sold to an American, but sold them at the old prices to British subjects. This arrangement was continued for two years; but an American can now chase at the fort as cheap as any one. These facts I obtained from various sources, and when apprised of the prices of goods in that country, they are not so hard to be believed.

I paid for a pair of stoga shoes, made in one of the eastern states, and a very common article, four dollars and fifty cents for a common coarse cotton flag handkerchief, which cost had in Cincinnati for five or ten cents, fifty cents. The price of calico ranges from thirty-one to eighty-seven and a half cents a yard; common red flannel one dollar and fifty cents per yard; a box of two hundred and fifty percussion caps, two dollars and fifty cents; coarse boots, eastern made, eight dollars; calfskin from ten to twelve dollars; coarse hose, one dollar; dry goods generally ranging with the above prices. Iron was selling at twelve and a half cents per pound. Tools of all kinds are very high; so that whatever may be said against the company, for putting down the prices to defeat competition by breaking up other merchants, cannot be condemned by the facts of the case." That they prevent them raising the prices there is no doubt, and if the American merchants had the field, clear of competition, the prices would double what they now are. They have not capital to enable them to keep up a supply, nor to purchase the surplus of the country. The Hudson Bay Company are the only purchasers to any extent, for there are no others who have the necessary machinery to manufacture wheat, which is the staple of the country at present. The American merchants buy a few
The country will, without doubt, be divided into at least five states. One state will include all the country north of the Columbia river. Nature has marked out the boundaries. Her state will include all that country south of the Columbia river to the California line, and west of the Cascade range of mountains. This country, however, is large enough to have two states. The country east of the Cascade range, lying to the Rocky mountains, and between the Columbia river and California, would make another state. This would include more territory than all the remainder; but it would cover all that vast barren region of country which can never be inhabited by the white man. The western portion of this section is the eastern portion as Oregon territory, for future gen-

settlers are labouring under great disadvantages on account of not being able to obtain a sufficient amount of farming implements. The early settlers were supplied at the Hudson Company's store, and at prices much less than those now asked for the same articles. At that time the supply was to the demand; but since the tide of emigration has so strongly to this region, the demand is much greater than the supply. This may be said of almost every kind of merchandise. The supply of goods in the hands of American merchants has been very limited, being the rem-

purpose of treating with the Indians, than with the cultivators of the soil.

great complaints have been made by the merchants trading in that quarter, that they were not able to compete with the Hudson Bay Company; and this is the cry even at home; but the fact is, the prices were much lower before these American merchants went into the country than they now are. Their modus of dealing is to ask whatever their avarice demands, and the necessities of the purchaser will bear. And not being satisfied with an open field, they have petitioned the Hudson Bay Company to put a higher price upon their goods, as they were selling lower than the American merchants wished to sell. In accordance with this request, the H. B. Company raised the price of goods when sold to an American, but sold them at the old prices to British subjects. This arrangement was continued for two years; but an American can now purchase at the fort as cheap as any one. These facts I obtained from various sources, and when apprised of the prices of goods in that country, they are not so hard to be believed.

I paid for a pair of stoga shoes, made in one of the eastern states, and a very common article, four dollars and fifty cents; for a common coarse cotton flag handkerchief, which can be had in Cincinnati for five or ten cents, fifty cents. The price of calico ranges from thirty-one to eighty-seven and a half cents a yard; common red flannel one dollar and fifty cents per yard; a box of two hundred and fifty percussion caps, two dollars and fifty cents; coarse boots, eastern made, six to eight dollars; calfskin from ten to twelve dollars; coarse half hose, one dollar; dry goods generally ranking with the above prices. Iron was selling at twelve and a half cents per pound. Tools of all kinds are very high; so that whatever may be said against the company, for putting down the prices to destroy competition by breaking up other merchants, cannot be sustained by the facts of the case." That they prevent them from raising the prices there is no doubt, and if the American merchants had the field, clear of competition, the prices would be double what they now are. They have not capital to enable them to keep up a supply, nor to purchase the surplus of the country. The Hudson Bay Company are the only purchasers to any extent, for there are no others who have the necessary machinery to manufacture wheat, which is the staple of the country at present. The American merchants buy a few fish,
hidens, and lumber; but in such limited quantities as to be of very little advantage to the country.

A few American merchants, with a little capital, would give an impulse to trade, encourage the settlers, make it a profitable business to themselves, and add much to the character of the country. There is scarcely any branch of business that might not be carried on successfully in Oregon. Flouring mills, sawmills, carding machines, fulling and cloth dying, tin shops, potteries, tanyards, &c., &c., would all be profitable; and in truth they are all much needed in the country.

The price of a flour barrel is one dollar; that of common split-bottom chairs twenty-four dollars per dozen; a common dining table without varnish, fourteen dollars; half a soleing a pair of shoes or boots, two dollars; cutting and splitting rails, one dollar and twenty-five cents per hundred; sixteen inch shingles, four dollars and fifty cents per thousand; cutting cord wood, from seventy-five cents to one dollar per cord; carpenter's wages from two to three dollars per day; laborer's from one to two dollars per day; plough irons fifty cents per pound; stock sprending a plough, from four to six dollars. Wheat, eighty cents per bushel; potatoes fifty cents; corn sixty-two and a half cents; beef four to six cents per pound; pickled salmon by the barrel, from four and a half to six dollars; a drawing knife, three to five dollars; hand-saws, six dollars; cross-cut saws, eight to twelve dollars; mill-saws, twenty-five dollars. There is but little hollow ware in the country. No stationery of any kind could be had when I was there. The people are in great need of school books; some sections being destitute of schools in consequence of not being able to procure books. Good teachers are also much needed.

I had expected to find the winters much more severe than they turned out to be. I had no thermometer, and no means of ascertaining the degrees of heat and cold, but I kept account of the wet and dry weather, cloudy, clear, &c., commencing on the first day of November and ending on the 30th of March, which was the day I started on my return to the United States.

The 1st and 2d days of November were clear; 3d rainy; 4th and 5th clear; 6th, 7th and 8th rainy; 9th and 10th clear; 11th cloudy, 12th and 13th rainy; 14th and 15th clear; 16th and 17th cloudy, 18th and 19th rainy; 20th and 21st cloudy; 22nd, 23rd, 24th and 25th rainy. The weather was then clear until the 29th, when it again clouded; 30th of November and first of December were cloudy and 3rd clear, with frosty nights.

On the 1st a misty rain; 2nd and 3rd cloudy; 4th and 5th were cloudy; from 7th to 10th clear and with frost every night. On the 11th it rained nearly all day and on the 12th about half the day. 13th and 14th cloudy. From the 15th to 22d clear and pleasant, with few nights; it thawed through the day in the sun all that fine day, but in the shade remained frozen. From the 23d to 30th cloudy, with showers of drizzling rain; 25th, 26th and 27th rainy nearly all the time, but not very copiously; the mornings were foggy. The 28th and 29th were clear, but very foggy the forepart of the day; 30th and 31st rain about half the time.

From the 1st to 3d of January it was equally, with frequent showers of rain; 4th cloudy, but no rain; 5th rained nearly all day. From the 6th to the 12th, clear and pleasant, but slightly foggy in the mornings; from 13th to 17th rained all day, and nearly all the night; 18th and 19th, cloudy, without rain. The 20th and 21st, clear, with slight rain nearly all the time; 22d was cloudy; 23d and 24th, rain about half of each day; 25th rained all day, 26th cloudy, without rain, 27th and 28th cloudy, some heavy showers; 28th was clear; 29th, 30th, and 31st, were showery and blustering, raining about half the time and foggy.

The 2d of February was clear; 2d cloudy; 3d cloudy, 3d rainy; 4th cloudy, 5th cloudy; 6th and 7th, with slight showers; 8th and 9th rainy and quite cool; snow was seen on the lower peaks of the Coast range of mountains, none in the valley. The 10th was cloudy, at night a little frost, 11th was rainy; 12th and 13th rained all the time; 14th and 15th were nearly clear, with light frosts. The weather remained clear until the 23rd, with light frosts, but not cold enough to freeze the ground; 24th cloudy; 25th clear; 26th, 27th, and 28th rained all the time.
of ascertaining the degrees of heat and cold, but I kept an account of the wet and dry weather. cloudy, clear, &c., &c., commencing on the first day of November and ending on the fifth of March, which was the day I started on my return to the United States.

The 1st and 2d days of November were clear; 3d rainy; then clear until the 11th; cloudy until the 13th. Then cloudy, with slight showers of rain until the 20th; 21st and 22d clear; 23d rainy; 24th and 25th were cloudy, but no rain; the weather was then clear until the 29th, when it again clouded up.

30th of November and first of December were cloudy; 2d and 3rd clear, with frosty nights. On the 4th a misty rain; 5th and 6th were cloudy; from 7th to 10th clear and cool, with frost every night. On the 11th it rained nearly all day, and on the 12th about half the day. 13th and 14th were cloudy. From the 15th to 22d clear and pleasant, with frosty nights; it thawed through the day in the sun all that froze at night, but in the shade remained frozen. From the 22d to 24th cloudy, with showers of drizzling rain; 25th, 26th and 27th rain nearly all the time, but not very copiously; the mornings were foggy. The 28th and 29th were clear, but very foggy in the forepart of the day; 30th and 31st rain about half the time.

From the 1st to 3d of January it was squally, with frequent showers of rain; 4th cloudy, but no rain; 5th rained nearly all day. From the 6th to the 12th, clear and pleasant, being slightly foggy in the mornings; from 13th to 17th rained about half each day, and nearly all the night; 18th and 19th, cloudy without rain. The 20th and 21st, slight rain nearly all the time; 22d was cloudy; 23d and 24th, rain about half of each day; 25th rained all day, 26th cloudy, without rain, 27th was rainy, some heavy showers; 28th was clear; 29th, 30th and 31st, were showery and blustering, raining about half the time, and foggy.

The 1st of February was clear; 2d cloudy, 3d rainy; 4th and 5th were a little cloudy, but pleasant; 6th and 7th, a few slight showers; 8th and 9th rainy and quite cool; snow was seen on the lower peaks of the Coast range of mountains, but none in the valley. The 10th was cloudy, at night a little frost; 11th was rainy; 12th and 13th rained all the time; 14th and 15th were nearly clear, with light frosts. The weather remained clear until the 23rd, with light frosts, but not cold enough to freeze the ground; 24th cloudy; 25th clear; 26th, 27th, and 28th rained all the time.
First of March, rained half the day; 2d cloudy, 3d rained all day; 4th cloudy, 5th showery—making in all about twenty days that it rained nearly all the day, and about forty days that were clear, or nearly so; the remainder of the days were cloudy and showery. A number of the days set down as rainy, a person with a blanket coat could have worked out all the day without having been wet. Much of the time it rained during the night, when it was clear through the day. I should think that two-thirds of the rain fell during the night.

No snow fell in the valleys, nor were there frost more than fifteen nights. Ice never formed much over a quarter of an inch in thickness. The little streams and "swales" sometimes rise so high as to make it difficult to get about for a few days; but they are short, and soon run down. But little labour has as yet been bestowed on the public roads. The Willamette river is the highway upon which nearly all the traveling is done, and upon which nearly all the products of the country are conveyed. The numerous streams can be easily bridged, and when this is done, there will be but little difficulty in traveling at any period of the year.

Upon the 5th of March, 1846, I set out on my return to the States. About one week previous, a party of seven persons had also set out on their return, and we expected to overtake them at Dr. Whitman's station. A few head of lame cattle had been left the preceding fall with a man named Craig, who resided near Spalding's mission; and as the Indians in that vicinity had large bands of horses, which they wished to trade for cattle, I purchased several head of cattle to trade for horses, as also did others of the party. I, however, had purchased two horses and one mule; which, with several horses and mules belonging to the party, had been taken ahead on the 2d of the month, with the view of crossing the Columbia river at fort Vancouver, going up the valley of the Columbia, and re-crossing below the Dalles. By this route we would avoid the deep snow on the Cascade mountains.

We loaded our effects on board a boat which we had bought for that purpose, and at two o'clock P. M. shoved off; and although anxious to be on the way back, yet I left the place with considerable reluctance. I had found the people of Oregon kind and hospitable, and my acquaintance with them had been of the most friendly character. Many of the persons who had traveled through to Oregon with me, resided at Oregon city. Attachments had been formed upon the road, when about to leave, seemed like parting with our own families. I was about to leave, and take the road to Quality plains, which are about twenty-five miles distant; but the road is a bad one.

We continued sailing nearly all night. In the morning the rain abated; we again took the oars, and in two hours and a half reached the town of Linton. There are a few log huts, erected among the heavy timber; but they will not, probably, ever be much of a town. A great portion of the emigrants traveling down the Columbia land at this place, and take the road to Quality plains, which are about twenty-five miles distant; but the road is a bad one. At 3 o'clock P. M. we arrived at fort Vancouver, where we made a few purchases to complete our outfit, and then rowed up the river two miles and a half, and encamped. Here we found the party with our horses. The Indians had stolen two horses, several trail ropes, &c. The day was showery.

On the 7th we ascended about eighteen miles, to the mouth of a stream coming in upon the north side of the river, about one hundred yards in width, having its source in Mount Helen. Here a commencement of a settlement had been made by Simmons, Parker, and others, and about a dozen buildings erected, but were now abandoned on account of its being subject to be overflowed by the annual high freshets of the Columbia river. The soil is good, with several patches of prairie.

On our way we passed the grist and saw mills of the Hudson Bay Company. They stand immediately upon the bank of the Columbia. The water power is obtained from small mountain streams. The mills are six and eight miles above the fort. Several islands in the river might be leveed and successfully cultivated. The day was cloudy, with occasional showers of rain, and some hail.
first of March, rained half the day; 2d cloudy, 3d rained lay; 4th cloudy, 5th was showery-making in all about ny days that it rained nearly all the day, and about forty s that were clear, or nearly so; the remainder of the days e cloudy and showery. A number of the days set down any, a person with a blanket coat could have worked out he day without having been wet. Much of the time it ed during the night, when it was clear through the day, would think that two-thirds of the rain fell during the it.

lo snow fell in the valleys, nor were there frosts more than een

Ice never formed much over a quarter of an thickness. The little streams and “swales” sometimes so high as to make it difficult to get about for a few days; they are short, and soon run down. But little labour has et been bestowed on the public roads. The Willamette r is the highway upon which nearly all the traveling is, and upon which nearly all the products of the country conveyed. The numerous streams can be easily bridged, when this is done, there will be but little difficulty in tra. at any period of the year.

pon the 5th of March, 1846, I set out on my return to the es. About one week previous, a party of seven persons also set out on their return, and we expected to overtake 1 at Dr. Whitman’s station. A few head of lame cattle been left the preceding fall with a man named Craig, who led near Spalding’s mission; and as the Indians in that vi- y had large bands of horses, which they wished to trade cattle, I purchased several head of cattle to trade for hor- as also did others of the party. I, however, had purchased horses and one mule; which, with several horses and as belonging to the party, had been taken ahead on the 2d ne month, with the view of crossing the Columbia river at Vancouver, going up the valley of the Columbia, and ro- sing below the Dalles. By this route we would avoid the snow on the Cascade mountains.

e loaded our effects on board a boat which we had bought hat purpose, and at two o’clock P. M. shoved off; and al- gh anxious to be on the way back, yet I left the place considerable reluctance. I had found the people of Ore-kind and hospitable, and my acquaintance with them had of the most friendly character. Many of the persons had traveled through to Oregon with me, resided at Ore-
On the 8th we advanced sixteen or eighteen miles. For the greater part of the way, the river is hemmed in by high, craggy, rocky cliffs. At one point, called Cape Horn, the rocks project over the stream, presenting a huge mass of black looking rocks of several hundred feet in height. Some of them seem to have broken and slid from their former position, and now stand in detached columns erect in the deep stream, presenting a grand and terrific appearance. At several points, streams of water were tumbling more than a thousand feet from crag to crag, and falling into the river in broken sheets. Upon one of these columns stands a solitary pine tree, and upon the topmost branch sat a large bald-headed eagle. We rowed nearly under it, when one of our men took his rifle and fired, and down came the eagle, striking the water not more than ten feet from the boat. A wing had been broken, and we dispatched him with our oars; he measured over seven feet from tip to tip of the wings. Round this point the water is sometimes very rough. Boats have been compelled to lay to, for two weeks, on account of the roughness of the water. The day was clear.

Upon the 9th we progressed about ten miles. Seven miles brought us to the foot of the rapids, called the Cascade falls, and here for five miles the river is hemmed in and contracted to not more than three hundred yards in width, and runs with tremendous velocity. We were compelled to cordelle our boat, and sometimes lift it over the rocks for several rods. It is not easy to form an idea of the difficulties to be encountered, in ascending this rapid. Late in the evening we encamped, after a day of hard work in wading, pulling and lifting. It rained nearly all night.

On the 10th we arrived at the head of the portage. Three times we were compelled to unload our boat, and carry our effects over the rocks along the shore; and at the main falls the distance of the portage is nearly one mile. At night we had completed the portage, and were all safe above the falls.

At the foot of the rapids we met several families of emigrants, who had been wintering at the Dalles. One of them had traveled the most of the way with us, but being unwilling to travel as fast as we wished, had not arrived in time to get through before winter set in. In this family was a young woman, who so captivated one of our party, that he turned back with them.

On the 11th we made but about eight miles; the wind caus-
On the 8th we advanced sixteen or eighteen miles. For the greater part of the way, the river is hemmed in by high, raggy, rocky cliffs. At one point, called Cape Horn, the rocks project over the stream, presenting a huge mass of black oying rocks of several hundred feet in height. Some of them seem to have broken and slid from their former position, and now stand in detached columns erect in the deep stream, presenting a grand and terrific appearance. At several points, reams of water were tumbling more than a thousand feet from crag to crag, and falling into the river in broken sheets. Upon one of these columns stands a solitary pine tree, and upon the highest branch sat a large bald-headed eagle. We rowed under it, when one of our men took his rifle and fired, and down came the eagle, striking the water not more than a dozen feet from the boat. A wing had been broken, and we dispatched him with our oars; he measured over seven feet from tip of the wings. Round this point the water is sometimes very rough. Boats have been compelled to lay to, for ro weeks, on account of the roughness of the water. The sky was clear.

Upon the 9th we progressed about ten miles. Seven miles brought us to the foot of the rapids, called the Cascade falls, and here for five miles the river is hemmed in and contracted to not more than three hundred yards in width, and runs with tremendous velocity. We were compelled to cordelle our boat, and sometimes lift it over the rocks for several rods. It is not easy to form an idea of the difficulties to be encountered in ascending this rapid. Late in the evening we encamped, after a day of hard work in wading, pulling and lifting. It rained nearly all night.

On the 10th we arrived at the head of the portage. Three men were compelled to unload our boat, and carry our packs over the rocks along the shore; and at the main falls a distance of the portage is nearly one mile. At night we completed the portage, and were all safe above the falls. At the foot of the rapids we met several families of emigrants, who had been wintering at the Dalles. One of them traveled most of the way with us, but being unwilling to travel as fast as we wished, had not arrived in time to get rough before winter set in. In this family was a young man, who so captivated one of our party, that he turned back with them.

On the 11th we made but about eight miles; the wind causing a swell that rendered boating dangerous. The day was clear, and at night there was a hard frost.

We progressed twelve or fourteen miles on the 12th; the day was cloudy. Here we had designed crossing the river with our horses.

The morning of the 13th was too windy to swim our horses over. We attempted to take them up the north side of the river; but after clambering about three miles, we were compelled to halt, the cliffs being so abrupt that we were unable to pass them with horses. We remained at this place through the day.

On the morning of the 14th the wind had so abated that we could swim our animals. We commenced by taking four at a time; two upon each side of the boat, with four men rowing. In this manner by ten o'clock A. M., all had crossed. The water was very cold. The width of the river at this place, is more than a mile. The party with the horses then took the trail, and we saw no more of them, until we arrived at the Dalles, which we reached on the 15th. Here we found five of the party who had started a week in advance of us. Two of their company had gone on to Dr. Whitman's station. We sold our boat to the Missionaries, and remained here until the morning of the 19th, endeavoring to hire and buy horses to pack our effects to Dr. Whitman's station. There were hundreds of horses belonging to the Indians, but their owners knew our situation, and wished to extort a high price from us. We so arranged our effects as to pack them on the mules and horses we had, and we ourselves traveled on foot.

On the evening of the 18th, we packed up and proceeded two miles, when we encamped. Two Indians came and encamped with us. In the night our mules began to show signs that a thief was approaching. The guard apprised us of it, and we prepared our arms. Our two Indian friends seeing that we were prepared to chastise thieves, roused up and commenced running around the camp, and hallooing most lustily; probably to give warning that it was dangerous to approach, as they soon disappeared.

During the day we had seen some sport. As we were nearly all green in the business of packing, and many of our animals were quite wild, we frequently had running and kicking "sprees," scattering the contents of our packs over the prairie, and in some cases damaging and losing them. In one instance, while traveling along a narrow, winding path upon the side of
a bluff, a pack upon a mule's back became loose; the mule commenced kicking, and the pack, saddle and all rolled off, and as the trail rope was tied fast to the mule's neck, and then around the pack, it dragged the mule after it. The bank for six or eight hundred feet was so steep that a man could scarcely stand upright. The mule was sometimes ahead of the pack, at others the pack was ahead of the mule. At length, after tumbling about one thousand feet, to near a perpendicular ledge of rocks, they stopped. Six feet farther would have plunged them over a cliff of two hundred feet, into the river. We arrived at and crossed Falls river, receiving no other damage than wetting a few of our packs. We encamped two miles above Falls river, having traveled about sixteen miles. The weather was clear and warm. We traveled leisurely along, nothing remarkable occurring; but as some of the party were unaccustomed to walking, they soon showed signs of fatigue and sore feet. We were often visited by a set of half-starved and naked Indians.

On the 26th we reached Fort Wallawalla, or Fort Nez Percé, as it is sometimes called. This fort stands upon the east side of the Columbia, and upon the north bank of the Wallawalla river. We went about three fourths of a mile up the Wallawalla river, and encamped. Near us was a village of the Wallawalla Indians, with their principal chief. This chief was not very friendly to Americans. The season before, a party of the Wallawallas had visited California, by invitation of Capt. Suter; and whilst there, a difficulty arose about some horses, and the son of the old chief was killed in the fort. The Indians left immediately, and as Suter claimed to be an American, the chief's feelings were excited against all Americans. He had showed hostile demonstrations against a party of Americans the summer previous; and when we arrived, we were told that he was surly, and not disposed to be friendly. The grazing about the camp was poor, and we sent a few men with the animals to the hills, three miles distant, to graze. Near night we observed quite a stir among the Indians. We gave a signal to drive in the horses; they soon came in, and we picketed them near the camp. As soon as it was dark the Indians commenced singing and dancing, accompanied with an instrument similar to a drum, and giving most hideous yells, running to and fro. We began to suspect that they meditated an attack upon our camp; and we accordingly prepared to meet them by building a fortification of our baggage, and posting a strong guard. We remained in position until day-light, when we packed up, and traveled the Wallawalla eight or ten miles, when we stopped, and allowed our animals to graze.

Before starting, the old chief and a few of his principal people made us a visit. They appeared friendly, and wished to trade with us. We gave them some provisions, and made them a few presents of tobacco, pipes, &c. After shooting at a mark for the chief, to convince him of our skill, we conversed on various subjects, among which the death of his son was mentioned, and he expressed his determination to go to California season. We pacified him and his people to their village, and we were ready to start upon our route to Dr. Whitman's.

We were here joined by a party of Nez Percé Indians, among whom were four of their principal chiefs. Ellis, the great chief was with them. He speaks very good English, and is quite intelligent. He was educated at the Hudson's Bay Company's school, on Red river. They traveled encamped with us, making heavy drafts upon our provisions, but as we expected to replenish at Whitman's, we gave them freely. We encamped on a branch of the Wallawalla, which is a most beautiful valley of good land, but timber is limited. We sent a few men with the animals to graze. Near night we observed quite a stir among the Indians. We gave a signal to drive in the horses; they soon came in, and we picketed them near the camp. As soon as it was dark the Indians commenced singing and dancing, accompanied with an instrument similar to a drum, and giving most hideous yells, running to and fro. We began to suspect that they meditated an attack upon our camp; and we accordingly prepared to meet them by building a fortification of
luff, a pack upon a mule's back became loose; the mule commenced kicking, and the pack, saddle and all rolled off, and as trail rope was tied fast to the mule's neck, and then around pack, it dragged the mule after it. The bank for six or eight hundred feet was so steep that a man could scarcely stand upright. The mule was sometimes ahead of the pack, at other times the pack was ahead of the mule. At length, after traveling about one thousand feet, to near a perpendicular ledge of rocks, they stopped. Six feet farther would have plunged them over a cliff of two hundred feet, into the river. We arrived at and crossed Falls river, receiving no other damage than wetting a few of our packs. We encamped two miles above Falls river, having traveled about sixteen miles. The weather was clear and warm. We traveled leisurely along, hinging remarkable occurring; but as some of the party were accustomed to walking, they soon showed signs of fatigue and sore feet. We were often visited by a set of half-starved naked Indians.

On the 26th we reached Fort Wallawalla, or Fort Nez Perces, as it is sometimes called. This fort stands upon the east side of the Columbia, and upon the north bank of the Wallawalla river. We went about three fourths of a mile up Wallawalla river, and encamped. Near us was a village of the Wallawalla Indians, with their principal chief. This chief was not very friendly to Americans. The season before, a party of the Wallawallas had visited California, by invitation of Capt. Suter; and whilst there, a difficulty arose out some horses, and the son of the old chief was killed in fort. The Indians left immediately, and as Suter claimed to be an American, the chief's feelings were excited against Americans. He had showed hostile demonstrations inst a party of Americans the summer previous; and when arrived, we were told that he was surly, and not disposed to be friendly. The grazing about the camp was poor, and sent a few men with the animals to the hills, three miles that, to graze. Near night we observed quite a stir among Indians. We gave a signal to drive in the horses; they on came in, and we picketed them near the camp. As soon it was dark the Indians commenced singing and dancing, accompanied with an instrument similar to a drum, and giving at hideous yells, running to and fro. We began to suspect they meditated an attack upon our camp; and we accordingly prepared to meet them by building a fortification of our baggage, and posting a strong guard. We remained in this position until day-light, when we packed up, and traveled up the Wallawalla eight or ten miles, when we stopped, cooked breakfast, and allowed our animals to graze.

Before starting, the old chief and a few of his principal men reached the camp to make a visit. They appeared friendly, and wished to trade. We gave them some provisions, and made them a few presents of tobacco, pipes, &c. After shooting at a mark with the chief, to convince him of our skill, we conversed on various subjects, among which the death of his son was mentioned, and he expressed his determination to go to California this season. We parted, he and his people to their village, and we upon our route to Dr. Whitman's.

We were here joined by a party of Nez Perce Indians; among whom were four of their principal chiefs. Ellis the great chief was with them. He speaks very good English, and is quite intelligent. He was educated at the Hudson's Bay Company's school, on Red river. They traveled and encamped with us, making heavy drafts upon our provisions, but as we expected to replenish at Whitman's, we gave them freely. We encamped on a branch of the Wallawalla. This is a most beautiful valley of good land, but timber is limited to a few cottonwood and willows along the streams.

In the afternoon of the 28th we reached Dr. Whitman's station. Here we remained until the 31st, when in company with four others, and the Nez Perce Indians, we started for Spalding's mission-Mr. Spalding being of our party. The rest of our party remained at Whitman's. Our object was to purchase horses and explore the country. The distance from Dr. Whitman's to Spalding's was about one hundred and fifty miles, in a north-east direction. The first day we traveled but about twenty-five miles, over a most delightful prairie country, and encamped on a beautiful clear stream coming down from the Blue mountains, which are about twelve miles distant.

The first of April we arrived at Mr. Spalding's mission.
which is upon the Kooskooskee or Clear Water, and about twenty miles above its mouth, junction with Lewis’s fork of the Columbia. Ten miles from our camp we struck Lewis’s fork, and proceeded up it for five miles, and crossed. On our way up we passed a ledge of rocks of fluted columns, two or three hundred feet high. The bluffs of Lewis’s fork and the Kooskooskee are very high, sometimes more than three thousand feet. The hills are nearly all covered with grass.

As the time I could remain in this region would not allow me to explore it satisfactorily, I requested Mr. Spalding to furnish me with the result of his experience for ten years in the country. He very kindly complied, and the following is the information obtained from him.* As he goes very much into detail, it is unnecessary for me to add any further remarks here, in relation to this region of the country.

We remained at this missionary establishment until the 10th of April. During our stay, we heard related many incidents common to a mountain life. At one time, when Mr. Spalding was on an excursion to one of the neighboring villages, accompanied by several Indians and their wives, they espied a bear at a short distance clambering up a tree. He ascended thirty or forty feet, and halted to view the travelers. A tree standing near the one upon which sat the bear, with limbs conveniently situated to climb, induced Mr. Spalding to attempt to lasso master bruin. He accordingly prepared himself with a lasso rope, and ascended the tree until he attained an elevation equal to that of the bear. He then cut a limb, rested the noose of the rope upon one end, and endeavored to place it over the head of the bear; but as the rope approached his nose, bruin struck it with his paw, and as Mr. S. had but one hand at liberty, he could not succeed, the weight of the rope being too great. He called to some of his Indian friends, to come up and assist him; but none seemed willing to risk themselves so near the formidable animal. At length one of the squaws climbed up, and held the slack of the rope, and Mr. S. succeeded in slipping the noose over bruin’s head. He then descended from the tree, and as the rope extended to the ground, they gave it a jerk, and down came the bear, which fell in such a way as to pass the rope over a large limb, thus suspending him by the neck.

The cattle which we had purchased were scattered over the plain. On the 3d they were brought in, and the chief bought the whole band, agreeing to give one horse for head of cattle. His place of residence was about sixty miles up the Kooskooskee, but his father-in-law resided at the mission. Ellis made arrangements with the latter for horses, and delivered them to us, and his father-in-law took possession of the cattle. We left the horses in his possession until Ellis could return with the remainder of the horses. His absence many of the natives came in with their horses to trade for the cattle, and when informed that Ellis had brought them all, they were very much displeased, and charged with conniving with the whites against his people. In a few days Ellis returned, when the feelings of his people were much against him, that he was forced to abandon the trip. His father-in-law drove down his band of horses according to the agreement, but instead of bringing the horses which had been selected, he brought some old, broken-down horses that he did not want the trip. We objected to receive these horses, and thus broke up the whole arrangement. They had the horses and cattle; of course we demanded the cattle; the Indians showed us that they were on the plains, and that we might hunt them up. We dispatched a party, and they soon brought us all but one heifer.

Our intention then was to drive the cattle down to Dr. Wallman’s, and trade with the Cayuses; but as we would be compelled to travel on foot for nearly one hundred and fifty miles, we abandoned the project. The neighboring Indians drove in some horses to trade, and before night we had dispersed all but four head of our cattle, one yoke of oxen, a heeling heifer, and a yearling calf. The oxen belonged to us, but left them in charge of Mr. Spalding, until my return. In exchange one horse was given for a cow or heifer. A horse was purchased for other articles of trade, such as blankets, shirts, knives, &c. The value of fourteen dollars in trade would buy an ordinary horse; if it was an extra horse some thing more would be asked. Four blankets was the price of a horse. None of the Indians would take money except Ellis. In fact they did not seem to know the value of money.

During our stay at this place, the Indians flocked in from quarters. It is but seldom that the whites visit this portion of the country, and the Indians all seemed anxious to see us. The house was literally filled from morning until night with men, women, and children. They are usually much bet
ch is upon the Kooskooskee or Clear Water, and about ninety miles above its mouth or junction with Lewis's fork of the Columbia. Ten miles from our camp we struck Lewis's fork and proceeded up it for five miles, and crossed. On our further up we passed a ledge of rocks of fluted columns, two or three hundred feet high. The bluffs of Lewis's fork and the Kooskooskee are very high, sometimes more than three thousand feet. The hills are nearly all covered with grass. As the time I could remain in this region would not allow me to explore it satisfactorily, I requested Mr. Spalding to furnish me with the result of his experience for ten years in the country. He very kindly complied, and the following is information obtained from him.* As he goes very much into detail, it is unnecessary for me to add any further remarks in relation to this region of the country.

We remained at this missionary establishment until the 10th of April. During our stay, we heard related many incidents connected with a mountain life. At one time, when Mr. Spalding went on an excursion to one of the neighboring villages, accompanied by several Indians and their wives, they espied a bear short distance clambering up a tree. He ascended thirty or forty feet, and halted to view the travelers. A tree standing near the one upon which sat the bear, with limbs conveniently adapted to climb, induced Mr. Spalding to attempt to lasso the bruin. He accordingly prepared himself with a lasso, and ascended the tree until he attained an elevation equal to the height of the bear. He then cut a limb, rested the noose of rope upon one end, and endeavored to place it over the head of the bear; but as the rope approached his nose, bruin struck its paw, and as Mr. S. had but one hand at liberty, he did not succeed, the weight of the rope being too great. Called to some of his Indian friends, to come up and assist him; but none seemed willing to risk themselves so near a formidable animal. At length one of the squaws climbed and held the slack of the rope, and Mr. S. succeeded in slipping the noose over bruin's head. He then descended from the tree, and as the rope extended to the ground, they gave erk, and down came the bear, which fell in such a way as to expose the rope over a large limb, thus suspending him by the neck.

he cattle which we had purchased were scattered over the plain. On the 3d they were brought in, and the chief Ellis bought the whole band, agreeing to give one horse for each head of cattle. His place of residence was about sixty miles further up the Kooskooskee, but his father-in-law resided near the mission. Ellis made arrangements with the latter for six horses, and delivered them to us, and his father-in-law took possession of the cattle. We left the horses in his possession, until Ellis could return with the remainder of the horses. In his absence many of the natives came in with their horses to trade for the cattle, and when informed that Ellis had bought them all, they were very much displeased, and charged Ellis with conniving with the whites against his people. In a few days Ellis returned, when the feelings of his people were so much against him, that he was forced to abandon the trade. His father-in-law drove down his band of horses according to agreement, but instead of bringing the horses which had been selected, he brought some old, broken-down horses that could not stand the trip. We objected to receive these horses, and thus broke up the whole arrangement. They had the horses and cattle; of course we demanded the cattle; the Indians showed us that they were on the plains, and that we must hunt them up. We dispatched a party, and they soon brought us all but one heifer.

Our intention then was to drive the cattle down to Dr. Whitman's, and trade with the Cayuses; but as we would be compelled to travel on foot for nearly one hundred and fifty miles, we abandoned the project. The neighboring Indians soon drove in some horses to trade, and before night we had disposed of all but four head of our cattle, one yoke of oxen, one yearling heifer, and a yearling calf. The oxen belonged to me. I left them in charge of Mr. Spalding, until my return. In the exchange one horse was given for a cow or heifer. A few horses were purchased for other articles of trade, such as blankets, shirts, knives, &c. The value of fourteen dollars in trade would buy an ordinary horse; if it was an extra horse something more would be asked. Four blankets was the price of a horse. None of the Indians would take money except Ellis. In fact they did not seem to know the value of money.

During our stay at this place, the Indians flocked in from all quarters. It is but seldom that the whites visit this portion of the country, and the Indians all seemed anxious to see us. The house was literally filled from morning until night with men, women, and children. They are usually much better

*See Appendix.
clad than any other tribe east or west of the mountains, are quite cleanly, and are an industrious people. They have made considerable advances in cultivating the soil, and have large droves of horses, and many of them are raising large herds of cattle. Mr. and Mrs. Spalding have kept up a school, and many of the Indians have made great proficiency in spelling, reading, and writing. They use the English alphabet to the Nez Percé language. Mr. Spalding has made some translations from the Scriptures, and among others from the book of Matthew. From this printed copy many of the Indians have printed with a pen fac similes of the translation, which are neatly executed. I have several copies in my possession of these and other writings, which can be seen at any time in Laurel, Indiana. They are a quiet, civil people, but proud and haughty; they endeavor to imitate the fashions of the whites, and owe much of their superior qualifications to the Missionaries who are among them.

Mr. Spalding and family have labored among them for ten years assiduously, and the increasing wants and demands of the natives require an additional amount of labor. A family of their own is rising around them, which necessarily requires a portion of their time; and the increasing cares of the family render it impossible to do that amount of good, and carry out fully that policy which they have so advantageously commenced for the natives. It is impossible for one family to counteract all the influences of bad and designing men, of whom there are not a few in the country. They need more assistance. There are a sufficient number of establishments, but not a sufficient number of persons at those establishments. For instance: Mr. Spalding must now attend not only to raising produce for his own family, but also to supply in a great measure food to numerous families of Indians; to act as teacher and spiritual guide, as physician, and perform many other duties incident to his situation. With such a multitude of claims on his attention, his energies are too much divided, and on the whole his influence is lessened. Could not the Missionary board send out an assistant?

There is one thing which could be accomplished with a small outlay, that would be of lasting advantage to these people. They are raising small flocks of sheep, and have been taught to card and spin and weave by hand, and prepare clothing—but the process is too tedious. A carding machine and machinery for fulling cloth would be a saving to the board of missions, and of lasting benefit to the natives. There are such machines in that country. The wood work of machines could nearly all be done in the country; the iron parts are all that would be necessary to ship. A mechanic to set up the machines would be necessary.

Perhaps no part of the world is better adapted to the growth of wool than this middle region, and it abounds with wool power to manufacture it. Farmers, mechanics and teachers should be sent among these people by the missionary board or by the government. A division is about being made in the nation, which if not counteracted, will doubtless lead to consequences. Three Delaware Indians have crossed the Rocky Mountains, and settled on the Kooskookees among the Nez Percé Indians. One of them, named Tom Hill, has so initiative into the feelings of the Nez Percé Indians, that he has succeeded in persuading about one hundred lodge members to acknowledge him as their chief. It was formerly, as in other tribes, customary for an Indian to have as many wives as he could maintain; but the missionaries taught them otherwise, and succeeded in abolishing this heathen custom. Tom Hill tells them that they can have as many wives as they please. He says to them, 'You make me chief, and I will make you a great people.' The white men tell you not to steal—I tell you there is no harm in it; the bad consists in being caught at it. These men will mislead you, &c., &c.

Ellis and the other chiefs have exerted themselves to retain their people, but they cannot succeed. In conversing with Ellis, I enquired whether cases of insanity were common among his people. He answered that he never knew a case of insanity, but this one of Tom Hill's. He looks upon him as a crazy man. The two other Delaware Indians are young men, and are industrious and peaceable. They have commenced cultivating the soil, and are raising a fine herd of cattle. Ellis is considered wealthy. He has about fifteen hundred horses, a herd of cattle, some hogs, and a few sheep. Many persons in this nation have from five to fifteen hundred horses. In traveling from Dr. Whitman's to this place, I saw more than ten thousand horses grazing upon the plains. They are good looking, and some of them large. In the fall I had made enquiries as to whether it was practicable to obtain the necessary supplies at these missions for our home journey; and in the winter Mr. Spalding wrote to us that he could furnish us with flour and meat. We had ac...
than any other tribe east or west of the mountains, are
ite cleanly, and are an industrious people. They have made
considerable advances in cultivating the soil, and have large
ves of horses, and many of them are raising large herds of
ale. Mr. and Mrs. Spalding have kept up a school, and
my of the Indians have made great proficiency in spelling,
iding, and writing. They use the English alphabet to the
z Perce language. Mr. Spalding has made some transla-
ns from the Scriptures, and among others from the book of
mathew. From this printed copy many of the Indians have
inted with a pen fac similes of the translation, which are
ly executed. I have several copies in my possession of
ace and other writings, which can be seen at any time in
rel, Indiana. They are a quiet, civil people, but proud and
ughty; they endeavor to imitate the fashions of the whites,
d owe much of their superior qualifications to the Mission-
es who are among them.
Mr. Spalding and family have labored among them for ten
ars assiduously, and the increasing wants and demands of
atives require an additional amount of labor. A fam-
of their own is rising around them, which necessarily
quires a portion of their time; and the increasing cares of
family render it impossible to do that amount of good, and
ry out fully that policy which they have so advantageously
anced for the natives. It is impossible for one family to
unteract all the influences of bad and designing men, of
om there are not a few in the country. They need more
istance. There are a sufficient number of establishments,
t not a sufficient number of persons at those establishments.
stance: Mr. Spalding must now attend not only to rais-
produce for his own family, but also to supply in a great
sure food to numerous families of Indians; to act as teacher
d spiritual guide, as physician, and perform many other du-
s incident to his situation. With such a multitude of claims
his attention, his energies are too much divided, and on the
ole his influence is lessened. Could not the Missionary
send out an assistant?
There is one thing which could be accomplished with a
all outlay, that would be of lasting advantage to these peo-
s. They are raising small flocks of sheep, and have been
ight to card and spin and weave by hand, but the process is too tedious. A carding machine and
achinery for fulling cloth would be a saving to the board of
missions, and of lasting benefit to the natives. There are no
such machines in that country. The wood work of those
ines could nearly all be done in the country; the cards
and castings are all that would be necessary to ship. A
ecanic to set up the machines would be necessary.
perhaps no part of the world is better adapted to the growth
of wool than this middle region, and it abounds with water-
power to manufacture it. Farmers, mechanics and teachers,
ould be sent among these people by the missionary board,
or by the government. A division is about being made in this
ation, which if not counteracted, will doubtless lead to bad
sequences. Three Delaware Indians have crossed the
ountains, and settled on the Kooeschuckee among the Nez
 Perc6 Indians. One of them, named Tom Hill, has so ingrati-
ted himself into the feelings of the Nez Perc6 Indians, that
has succeeded in persuading about one hundred lodges to
acknowledge him as their chief. It was formerly, as among
other tribes, customary for an Indian to have as many wives
as he could maintain; but the missionaries taught them other-
wise, and succeeded in abolishing this heathen custom. But
Tom Hill tells them that they can have as many wives as they
please. He says to them, You make me chief, and I will
ake you a great people. The white men tell you not to steal
—I tell you there is no harm in it; the bad consists in being
cught at it. These men will mislead you, &c., &c.
Ellis and the other chiefs have exerted themselves to recal
their people, but they cannot succeed. In conversing with
Ellis, I enquired whether cases of insanity were common
among his people. He answered that he never knew a case
of insanity, but this one of Tom Hill's. He looks upon him
as a crazy man. The two other Delaware Indians are young
men, and are industrious and peaceable. They have com-
cenced cultivating the soil, and are raising a fine herd of cattle.
Ellis is considered wealthy. He has about fifteen hundred
horses, a herd of cattle, some hogs, and a few sheep. Many
persons in this nation have from five to fifteen hundred head
of horses. In traveling from Dr. Whitman's to this place, I
saw more than ten thousand horses grazing upon the plains.
They are good looking, and some of them large.
In the fall I had made enquiries as to whether it was practi-
cable to obtain the necessary supplies at these missions for
our homeward journey; and in the winter Mr. Spalding wrote to
us that he could furnish us with flour and meat. We had ac-
ccrdingly contemplated procuring a part of our outfit at this
place. A few bad designing Indians had frequently given Mr.
Spalding trouble about his place, and had made severe threats.
At one time they had threatened to tie him, and drive his family
away. They complained that the whites never came through
their country, giving them the advantages of trade; but that the
white men passed through the Cayuse country, selling their
cattle, clothing, &c.; and that if they could not have all the
benefits of trade, the whites should leave the country.
Early in the spring some of them had got into a fit of ill
humour, and had ordered Mr. Spalding from the place, cut
open his mill-dam, threw down his fences, broke the windows
of the church, crippled some of his hogs, and took possession
of the whole premises. This time they seemed to be deter-
mined to carry their threats into execution. Mr. S. allowed
them to take their own course, putting no obstacle in their
way. The principal men seemed to look on with indifference;
but they evidently saw that it was likely to injure them, more
than it would Mr. Spalding; for they relied upon the mill and
farm for their support to a great extent.
In the meantime Mr. Spalding had written a letter to us,
informing us of his situation, and that we could not rely on
him for furnishing us with supplies. He gave the letter to
an Indian to carry to Dr. Whitman’s, that it might be for-
geved to us. The Indians being apprised of the contents of
the letter, stopped the carrier, and took from him the letter,
and after a consultation determined to abandon their rash
course; as it would be likely to deprive them of the benefit of
our trade, and be a barrier against the white men ever coming
to trade with them. They accordingly brought the letter to
Mr. Spalding, acknowledging they had done wrong, and placed
him in full possession of his premises, promising to behave
better for the future; and when we arrived he was enjoying
their full confidence.
The Indians informed us that there was a good passway
upon the north side of Lewis’s fork, by proceeding up the
Kooskooskee some sixty miles, and then striking across to
Salmon river, and then up to Fort Bois. By taking this route
in the winter season, we would avoid the deep snow upon the
Blue Mountains, as the route is mostly up the valley of Lewis’
river, and it is undoubtedly nearer to Puget Sound than by the
old route. Those wishing to settle about the Sound would do
well to take this route, or at least the saving in the distance
would justify an examination of the route, to ascertain its
useability.
We were very hospitably entertained by Mr. Spalding and
his interesting family. With the exception of Mr. G., who is now engaged on the mission farm, and Mr. Craig, who has a native for a wife, and lives six hundred yards from
Spalding’s dwelling, the nearest white families are Mr. Walker and Ells, who have a mission one hundred and
fifty miles to the north, among the Flathead nation; and Dr.
Whitman, nearly one hundred and fifty miles distant, among
the Cayuses.
In this lonely situation they have spent the best part of
days, among the wild savages, and for no compensation
less than the want of trade, and raise a
plus of grain beyond their own wants. At Mr. Spalding’s
there is an excuse for a grist mill, which answers to cut
the grain, but they have no bolting cloth; in place of which
they use a sieve. The meal makes very good bread. The
mills for sawing wood, but the bowls have been taken
in a mill which Dr. Whitman has recently built twenty
miles from his dwelling, at the foot of the Blue moun-
tains. The Catholics have several missionary establish-
ument on the upper waters of the Columbia.
On the 10th of April we had made the necessary ar-
rangements, and started on our return to Dr. Whitman’s, where
arrived on the 14th. On my way down in the fall, I had
a horse and a heifer with the Doctor. They were now
ning on the plains. Several persons were engaged in hunt-
ning them up; the horse was found and brought in, and was
in good condition. The Indians had concealed the horse, in or-
to force a trade, and offered to buy him, they to run the
of finding him; but as he was a favorite horse, that I
brought from home, I felt gratified when he was found.
heifer I traded for a horse, the purchaser to find her.
two oxen, which I had left at Mr. Spalding’s, I traded for
horse. An Indian who had stolen a horse from a company
in the fall, had been detected, and the horse taken to fort War-
lalla. He had again stolen the horse, and traded him
He was at Dr. Whitman’s, and as the owner was of our pa-
try, he made a demand for the horse, and the Indian gave up

JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER 

ingly contemplared procuring a part of our outfit at this v. A few bad designing Indians had frequently given Mrlding trouble about his place, and had made severe threats. me time they had threatened to tie him, and drive his family y. They complained that the whites never came through r country, giving them the advantages of trade; but that the e men passed through the Cayuse country, selling their le, clothing, &c.; and that if they could not have all the efts of trade, the whites should leave the country.

early in the spring some of them had got into a fit of ill aour, and had ordered Mr. Spalding from the place, cut n his mill-dam, throw down his fences, broke the windows he church, crippled some of his hogs, and took possession the whole premises. This time they seemed to be deter- ed to carry their threats into execution. Mr. S. allowed n to take their own course, putting no obstacle in their r. The principal men seemed to look on with indifference; they evidently saw that it was likely to injure them, more than it would Mr. Spalding; for they relied upon the mill and n for their support to a great extent.

n the meantime Mr. Spalding had written a letter to us, oining us of his situation, and that we could not rely on r for furnishing us with supplies. He gave the letter to Indian to carry to Dr. Whitman's, that it might be for- ded to us. The Indians being apprised of the contents of letter, stopped the carrier, and took from him the letter, after a consultation determined to abandon their rash rse; as it would be likely to deprive them of the benefit of trade, and be a barrier against the white men ever coming rade with them. They accordingly brought the letter to I. Spalding, acknowledging they had done wrong, and placed i in full possession of his premises, promising to behave ter for the future; and when we arrived he was enjoying ir full confidence.

The Indians informed us that there was a good passway n the north side of Lewis's fork, by proceeding up the oksukskee some sixty miles, and then striking across to mon river, and then up to Fort Bois. By taking this route he winter season, we would avoid the deep snow upon the s Mountains, as the route is mostly up the valley of Lewis' r, and it is undoubtedly nearer to Puget Sound than by the route. Those wishing to settle about Puget Sound would do ill to take this route, or at least the saving in the distance would justify an examination of the route, to ascertain its practicability.

We were very hospitably entertained by Mr. Spalding, and his interesting family. With the exception of Mr. Gilbert, who is now engaged on the mission farm, and Mr. Craig, who has a native for a wife, and lives six hundred yards from Mr. Spalding's dwelling, the nearest white families are Messrs. Walker and Ellis, who have a mission one hundred and thirty miles to the north, among the Flathead nation; and Dr. Whitman, nearly one hundred and fifty miles distant, among the Cayuses.

In this lonely situation they have spent the best part of their days, among the wild savages, and for no compensation but a scanty subsistence. In the early part of their sojourn they were compelled to use horse meat for food, but they are now getting herds of domestic animals about them, and raise a surplus of grain beyond their own wants. At Mr. Spalding's there is an excuse for a grist mill, which answers to chip up the grain, but they have no bolting cloth; in place of which they use a sieve. The meal makes very good bread. There was formerly a saw mill, but the irons have been taken and used in a mill which Dr. Whitman has recently built about twenty miles from his dwelling, at the foot of the Blue mountains. The Catholics have several missionary establishments upon the upper waters of the Columbia.

On the 10th of April we had made the necessary arrange- ments, and started on our return to Dr. Whitman's, where we arrived on the 14th. On my way down in the fall, I had left a horse and a heifer with the Doctor. They were now running on the plains. Several persons were engaged in hunting them up; the horse was found and brought in, and was in good condition. The Indians had concealed the horse, in order to force a trade, and offered to buy him, they to run the risk of finding him; but as he was a favorite horse, that I had brought from home, I felt gratified when he was found. The heifer I traded for a horse, the purchaser to find her. My two oxen, which I had left at Mr. Spalding's, I traded for a horse. An Indian who had stolen a horse from a company in the fall, had been detected, and the horse taken to fort Wallawalla. He had again stolen the horse, and traded him off. He was at Dr. Whitman's, and as the owner was of our party, he made a demand for the horse, and the Indian gave up a

THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS. 131

would justify an examination of the route, to ascertain its practicability.
poor old horse in its stead. This was the same fellow that had bought my heifer.

We remained at Dr. Whitman's until the 17th, when all was prepared, and we made a formal start. Our party consisted of eighteen persons, and fifty-one horses and mules. We traveled about eight miles, and encamped. On the 18th, we traveled to the Umatillo. On the way the fellow who had bought the heifer overtook us and demanded the horse, as he said he had not time to hunt up the heifer. I refused to give it up, and he insisted. At this juncture Dr. Whitman overtook us, and the Indian made complaint to him. It was arranged that we should all go on to Umatillo, where several of the chiefs resided, and have the matter amicably settled. We reached the river in the afternoon, and repaired to the chief's. The Indian told his story; and I told mine. The chief decided that I should give up the horse, and he would give me a horse for the heifer. I agreed that in case the heifer could not be found, to give him another on my return to Oregon. The Indian set out with his horse, and the chief soon brought me one in its place, worth at least two such as the first. Of course I was much pleased with the exchange.

At night it commenced raining, and then snowing, and in the morning the snow was four or five inches deep on the ground. We were then immediately at the foot of the mountain, and as we expected the snow had fallen deep upon the mountain, we remained in camp all day. The 20th was unfavorable for traveling, and we remained in camp.

On the 21st we took up the line of march, ascended the mountain, and advanced about twenty-five miles, which brought us over the dividing ridge. We found the snow in patches, and sometimes three feet deep—that is, the old snow, for the new fallen snow had all melted away. The grazing was poor, but at night we found a prairie upon the south side of the mountain, which afforded a scanty supply of grass; here we encamped for the night.

The 22d was very blustery, sometimes snowing; very disagreeable traveling. We reached the Grand Round at 2 o'clock P. M. and encamped. Here we found an abundance of good grass, and halted for the night. During the night the horse which I had obtained of the old chief broke from his picket, and in company with one that was running loose, took the back track. In the morning we dispatched two men, who followed them about four miles, when it was found that the horses had left the road. The two men went back twelve miles, but could see nothing of the horses, and then returned to camp. We in the mean time had packed and traveled across Grand Round about eight miles, when we encamped. On the morning of the 23d we started back four men to look for the horses. On the evening of the 24th our men returned but without the horses.

On the morning of the 25th we packed up, traveled twenty-six miles, and encamped on Powder river, near a lone pine stump.

On the 27th we traveled about twenty-five miles. On the 28th we traveled about twenty-three miles, and encamped at Malheur.

On the 29th we reached fort Bois. The people at the fort and the Indians in the vicinity, were evidently much alarmed. Before reaching the fort, I saw at a distance numerous columns of smoke, alternately rising and disappearing; and another column would rise at a great distance. These columns of smoke seemed to be signals that enemies were in the country. The people at the fort were seemingly friendly, and supplied us with milk and butter. We selected our camp-ground with caution, and with an eye to the defence both of horses and men. Our guard was doubled. We were visited by many Indians, but no hostile demonstration was exhibited. Here the wagon road crosses the river, but as there were canoes at the upper crossing, and the river was too high for the boat, we decided upon traveling up the south side of the river.

On the 30th of April we packed up, and left fort Bois. The trail led us up to the mouth of a stream coming in on the south side of Lewis river, about one hundred yards in width. We reached it about three miles. Immediately at the crossing is an Indian village of the Shoshonee tribe. When we were one fourth of a mile from the crossing, an Indian who had been at our camp the evening before, was seen riding furiously towards us. He came up directly to me, extending his hand which I took of course; two or three were riding in front with me, who all shook hands with him. He then turned and led the way through the bushes to the crossing. At the place where we came out, the bank was some fifteen feet high. The narrow place had been cut down, so as to admit but one horse at a time to go up the bank; the village was immediately on the bank, and I discovered some thirty or forty Indians sitting near the point where the trail ascended the bank. I ran...
We remained at Dr. Whitman's until the 17th, when all was pared, and we made a formal start. Our party consisted of eight persons, and fifty-one horses and mules. We rode about eight miles, and encamped. On the 18th, we rode to the Umatillo. On the way the fellow who had bought the heifer overtook us and demanded the horse, as he had not time to hunt up the heifer. I refused to give it, and he insisted. At this juncture Dr. Whitman overtook us, and the Indian made complaint to him. It was argued that we should all go on to Umatillo, where several of the chiefs resided, and have the matter amicably settled. We reached the river in the afternoon, and repaired to the chief's. The Indian told his story; and I told mine. The chief decided that I should give up the horse, and he would give me a horse for the heifer. I agreed that in case the heifer could be found, to give him another on my return to Oregon. The Indian set out with his horse, and the chief soon brought one in place, worth at least two such as the first. Of course I was much pleased with the exchange.

At night it commenced raining, and then snowing, and in morning the snow was four or five inches deep on the plain. We were then immediately at the foot of the mountain, and as we expected the snow had fallen deep upon the mountain, we remained in camp all day. The 20th was unfavorable for traveling, and we remained in camp.

On the 21st we took up the line of march, ascended the mountain, and advanced about twenty-five miles, which brought us over the dividing ridge. We found the snow in inches, and sometimes three feet deep—that is, the old snow, the new fallen snow had all melted away. The grazing was poor, but at night we found a prairie upon the south side of the mountain, which afforded a scanty supply of grass; here we encamped for the night.

The 22d was very blustery, sometimes snowing; very disagreeable traveling. We reached the Grand Round at 2 o'clock, and encamped. Here we found an abundance of good grass, and halted for the night. During the night the horse I had obtained from the old chief broke from his picket; in company with one that was running loose, took the trail. In the morning we dispatched two men, who owed them about four miles, when it was found that the horses had left the road. The two men went back ten or twelve miles, but could see nothing of the horses. They then returned to camp. We in the mean time had packed up, and traveled across Grand Round about eight miles, when we encamped. In the morning we started back four men to hunt for the horses. On the evening of the 24th our men returned, but without the horses.

On the morning of the 25th we packed up, traveled about twenty-six miles, and encamped on Powder river, near the lone pine stump.

On the 27th we traveled about twenty-five miles. On the 28th we traveled about twenty-three miles, and encamped near Malheur.

On the 29th we reached fort Bois. The people at the fort, and the Indians in the vicinity, were evidently much alarmed. Before reaching the fort, I saw at a distance numerous columns of smoke, alternately rising and disappearing; and then another column would arise at a great distance. These columns of smoke seemed to be signals that enemies were in the country. The people at the fort were seemingly friendly, and supplied us with milk and butter. We selected our camping ground with caution, and with an eye to defend both of horses and men. Our guard was doubled. We were visited by many Indians, but no hostile demonstration was exhibited. Here the wagon road crosses the river, but as there were no canoes at the upper crossing, and the river was too high to ford, we decided upon traveling up the south side of the river.

On the 30th of April we packed up, and left fort Bois. The trail led us up to the mouth of a stream coming in on the south side of Lewis river, about one hundred yards in width. This we reached in about three miles. Immediately at the crossing is an Indian village of the Shoshonee tribe. When within one fourth of a mile from the crossing, an Indian who had been at our camp the evening before, was seen riding furiously towards us. He came up directly to me, extending his hand, which I took of course; two or three were riding in front with me, who all shook hands with him. He then mounted and led the way through the bushes to the crossing. At the point where we came out, the bank was some fifteen feet high. A narrow place had been cut down, so as to admit but one horse at a time to go up the bank; the village was immediately upon the bank, and I discovered some thirty or forty Indians standing near the point where the trail ascended the bank. I rode
to the top of the bank, where about fifteen ugly looking Indians were standing, all striving to shake hands, but my horse would not allow them to approach.

I passed on, the company following, and as we formed a long train, being in single file, by the time those behind were out of the creek, those in the lead were five or six hundred yards from the bank, and over a ridge. I halted the front, for all to come up, when I discovered that Buckley, who was in the rear riding one horse and leading another, had not appeared over the ridge. Two of the men who were in the rear went back for him. The horse which he was leading soon came running over the ridge, and as Buckley did not make his appearance, we supposed that something was wrong. Others started back, but they all soon returned, and we went on. In a few minutes, however, one of the party came riding up, and stated that the Indians were going to charge upon us.

At this instant a gun was fired by them, and a hideous yelling was heard at our heels. The Indians were drawn up in line upon the ridge, all armed, some with muskets, and others with bows and arrows. The fellow who had met us, was still mounted, and running his horse from one end of the line to the other, and all were yelling like fiends. I thought it could not be possible that they would charge upon us, and ordered all hands to move along slowly but cautiously, to have their arms in readiness, and to keep the pack animals together, so that they could be stopped at any moment. We marched along slowly in close order, and paid no further regard to the Indians, than to carefully watch their movements. They followed along a few hundred yards, and halted, their yells then ceased, and we saw nothing more of them.

When the two men returned to Buckley, the mounted Indian spoke of had Buckley's horse by the head; he had proposed an exchange, but Buckley did not wish to swap, and asked him to let go the bridle; the Indian held on, Buckley pulled and he pulled; Buckley rapped his knuckles with a whip, and in the scuffle the horse that B. was leading broke loose, and ran over the ridge, they not being able to catch him. At this juncture the two men arrived; one of them raised his rifle in the attitude of striking the Indian on the head, but he paid no regard to it; the other, seeing his determined manner, rushed at him with his bowie knife; he then let go the bridle, and our men came up to the company. What his object was, or what their object in rallying their forces, I could not conjecture; but it put us on our guard. At our night encampment there were Indians prowling about, but they were afraid of our rifle, and made no attempt to steal, or otherwise molest us. The country was extremely dry and barren; grazing very poor.

On the 5th of May we arrived at the upper crossing of the river. On our way we had seen several villages of Shoshone Indians, but were not disturbed by them. The grazing was poor, and the country very barren. We crossed several streams running down from the mountains, which appear a distance of from five to ten miles on our right. A road can be had along the south side of the river, by hewing the base of the mountains for twenty or thirty miles, we would take down the low bottom of Snake or Lewis river, the distance is greater than by crossing the river.

On the 6th of May we reached Salmon falls, and we six miles to Salmon Fall creek, and encamped. On the 9th it rained and snowed, but we were compelled to lay by most of the time. On the 10th it cleared up, and afternoon we had fair weather and pleasant traveling. On the 12th we reached Cassia creek. At this place the California trail turns off.

On the 14th we arrived at Fort Hall. On the 16th we reached the Soda Springs. On the 18th we met about a hundred lodges of Snake Indians; they were moving from Bear river to Lewis' fork. On the 23d we reached Green river, taking the northern route. Much of the time the weather has been cool with frosty nights, and several days of rain and snow.

On the 24th we crossed Green river, and traveled forty miles to the Big Sandy. The day was blustering, rain and snow. Along the bottoms of the Sandy we found very good grazing for our animals.

On the 25th we traveled to the Little Sandy. On the we arrived at the South Pass, and encamped on Sweet Water. Here we saw a few buffalo. The ride from Little Sandy to Sweet Water was extremely unpleasant on account of the wind and snow. We were sometimes compelled to walk, in order to keep warm. We here found a horse, which we supposed had been lost by some emigrants the year before. He was running to our band, and exhibited signs of the greatest joy by capering and prancing about. He was quite fat, and seemed determined to follow us.
JOURNAL OF TRAVELS OVER

Top of the bank, where about fifteen ugly looking In-
were standing, all striving to shake hands, but my horse
I not allow them to approach.

Passed on, the company following, and as we formed a
train, being in single file, by the time those behind were
from the bank, and over a ridge. I halted the front, for
come up, when I discovered that Buckley, who was in
rear riding one horse and leading another, had not ap-
ved over the ridge. Two of the men who were in the rear
back for him. The horse which he was leading soon
running over the ridge, and as Buckley did not make his
ance, we supposed that something was wrong. Others
back, but they all soon returned, and we went on. In
minutes, however, one of the party came riding up, and
that the Indians were going to charge upon us.

this instant a gun was fired by them, and a hideous yell-
as heard at our heels. The Indians were drawn up
upon the ridge, all armed, some with muskets, and others
bows and arrows. The fellow who had met us, was still
sted, and running his horse from one end of the line to the
, and all were yelling like fiends. I thought it could not
ssible that they would charge upon us, and ordered all
s to move along slowly but cautiously, to have their arms
adness, and to keep the pack animals together, so that
ould be stopped at any moment. We marched along
ly in close order, and paid no further regard to the Indians,
carefully watch their movements. They followed along
yards, and halted, their yells then ceased, and
aw nothing more of them.

hen the two men returned to Buckley, the mounted Indian
en of had Buckley's horse by the head; he had proposed
change, but Buckley did not wish to swap, and asked him
to go the bridle: the Indian held on, Buckley pulled and he
ld; Buckley rapped his knuckles with a whip, and in the
le the horse that B. was leading broke loose, and ran over
ridge, they not being able to catch him. At this juncture
wo men arrived; one of them raised his rifle in the atti-
of striking the Indian on the head, but he paid no regard
; the other, seeing his determined manner, rushed at him
his bowie knife; he then let go the bridle, and our men
e up to the company. What his object was, or what their
ct in rallying their forces, I could not conjecture: but it
put us on our guard. At our night encampment there were
Indians prowling about, but they were afraid of our riding too
near them, and made no attempt to steal, or otherwise molest
us. The country was extremely dry and barren; grazing was
very poor.

On the 5th of May we arrived at the upper crossing of Snake
river. On our way we had seen several villages of Shoshonee
Indians, but were not disturbed by them. The grazing was
poor, and the country very barren. We crossed several warm
streams running down from the mountains, which appeared at
a distance of from five to ten miles on our right. A wagon
road can be had along the south side of the river, by hugging
the base of the mountains for twenty or thirty miles, when it
would take down the low bottom of Snake or Lewis river; but
the distance is greater than by crossing the river.

On the 6th of May we reached Salmon falls, and went up
six miles to Salmon Fall creek, and encamped. On the 8th
and 9th it rained and snowed, so that we were compelled to
lay by most of the time. On the 10th it cleared up, and in the
afternoon we had fair weather and pleasant traveling. On the
12th we reached Cassia creek. At this place the California
trail turns off.

On the 14th we arrived at Fort Hall. On the 16th we
reached the Soda Springs. On the 18th we met about six
hundred lodges of Snake Indians; they were moving from Big
Bear river to Lewis' fork. On the 23d we reached Green
river, taking the northern route. Much of the time the wea-
ther has been cool with frosty nights, and several days of rain
and snow.

On the 24th we crossed Green river, and traveled about
forty miles to the Big Sandy. The day was blustering, with
rain and snow. Along the bottoms of the Sandy we found
very good grazing for our animals.

On the 26th we traveled to the Little Sandy. On the 28th
we arrived at the South Pass, and encamped on Sweet Water.
Here we saw a few buffalo. The ride from Little Sandy to
Sweet Water was extremely unpleasant on account of the wind
and snow. We were sometimes compelled to walk, in order
to keep warm. We here found a horse, which we supposed
had been lost by some emigrants the year before. He came
running to our band, and exhibited signs of the greatest joy,
by capering and prancing about. He was quite fat, and seemed
determined to follow us.
On the 27th we traveled down the valley of Sweet Water about twenty-five miles. On our way we saw some hundreds of buffalo and antelope, and two grizzly bears. We gave the latter chase, but did not succeed in taking them. We had some difficulty in preventing our pack animals from following the numerous bands of buffalo which came rolling past us.

We traveled down this valley until the 30th, and encamped about four miles east of Independence Rock, at a spring near a huge mountain of gray granite rock. Soon after encamping it commenced raining, which turned to snow, and in the morning we had about five inches of snow upon us. We were uncomfortably situated, as we could procure but little fuel, and had no means of sheltering ourselves from the "peltings of the pitiless storm." Our horses too fared poorly.

On the 31st of May we remained in camp. By noon the snow had disappeared, and we succeeded in finding a few dry cedar trees, built a fire, and dried our effects. We had an abundance of buffalo marrow-bones, tongues, and other choice pieces, on which we feasted. We saw large droves of mountain sheep, or big-horn, and thousands of antelope.

On the 2d of June we arrived at the north fork of Platte. The plains during this day's travel were literally covered with buffalo, tens of thousands were to be seen at one view; antelope and black-tailed deer were seen in great abundance, and a few grizzly bears were present. We saw a few panthers, and hundreds of wolves were also seen. We found the river too high to ford. Soon after encamping, snow commenced falling, which continued all night, but melted as it reached the ground. The grazing on the bottom was excellent, the grass being about six inches high. This was the best grass we had seen since leaving Burnt river.

On the 3d we succeeded in finding a ford, and in the evening we crossed. On the 4th we reached Deer creek, having traveled about thirty miles. On the way we saw a band of Indians whom we supposed to be of the Crow nation, and as they are generally for fight, we prepared to give them a warm reception; but it seemed that they were as fearful of us, as we were of them. They were soon out of sight. After traveling about five miles, we saw them drawn up into line two miles from the road. As they were at a respectable distance, we did not molest them. We however kept a sharp look out, and at night were cautious in selecting camp ground. The grass was good, and our animals fared well.
On the 5th we traveled about fifteen miles, and encamped on Mike's-head creek. Here we found two trappers, who had been out about three weeks. They accompanied us to Fort Laramie, which we reached on the 8th of June. In the morning H. Smith, one of our party, in catching a mule was thrown, and his shoulder dislocated. We attempted to set it, but could not succeed. He traveled on to the fort, but in great misery. We remained here until the afternoon of the 10th. Mr. Smith's shoulder was so much injured that he could not travel. He concluded to remain at the fort a few days; three men were to stay with him, and the rest of us had made arrangements for starting, when a company of Oregon emigrants came in sight. We awaited their arrival, and had the gratification of hearing from the States, it being the first news we had received since leaving our homes. A part of us remained a few hours to give them an opportunity of writing to their friends; while five of the party took the road. In the evening we traveled about eight miles, and encamped.

We continued for a distance of two hundred miles meeting companies of from six to forty wagons, until the number reached five hundred and forty-one wagons, and averaging about five souls to each wagon. They were generally in good health and fine spirits. Two hundred and twelve wagons were bound for California; but I have since learned that many of those who had designed to go to California had changed their destination and were going to Oregon.

At Ash hollow we met a company who had lost many of their cattle and horses; but they were still going on. A short distance below the forks of Platte, we met a company of forty-one wagons, under the command of a Mr. Smith, which company had lost about one hundred and fifty head of cattle; they were encamped, and parties were out hunting cattle. We remained with them a short time, and then passed on. This was on the 18th of June. Two of Smith's company had taken the back track in search of a band of their cattle, which had traveled nearly forty miles on the return to the States. Near night, and after we had encamped, two others of the company came up in search of the two men who had started in the morning. We had also met a boy belonging to their company, who had been in search of cattle, but had found none; and as it was nearly night, and he was about thirty miles from their camp, we induced him to remain with us through the night.
The two men who had arrived after we had encamped, concluded to continue their search until they found the two other men who had preceded them. Accordingly after taking some refreshments, they mounted and followed on. Soon after dark, they came running their horses up to our camp, one of them having behind him one of the men who had started out in the morning. They had proceeded from our camp about seven or eight miles, when rising over a small swell in the prairie, they discovered a few head of cattle, and saw ten or twelve Indians, a part of them engaged in catching a horse which Mr. Trimble (one of the men who had started out in the morning) had been riding, and some were engaged in stripping the clothes from Mr. Harrison, the other of the men. The men who had left our camp put whip to their horses, and ran towards the Indians, hallooing and yelling. The Indians seeing them approach, and probably supposing that there was a large company, left Harrison, and ran under a bluff, but they took the horses with them.

Harrison put on his clothes and mounted behind Bratten, (one of the men who had come to their rescue,) stating that the Indians had killed Trimble, and as none of the emigrants had fire-arms, the Indians would soon return upon them. They then came to our camp. Harrison stated that he and Trimble had traveled nearly all day with that portion of our party who had started from the fort in advance of the others, and near night had found five head of their cattle, with which they were returning to the company; and as they were traveling leisurely along, about dusk, whilst in a small hollow, ten or twelve Indians came suddenly upon them, seized his horse, and endeavored to get hold of Trimble’s horse, but he jumped away, and ran his horse off. Harrison in the mean time had dismounted, and three of the Indians rifled him of his clothes. On looking to see what had become of Trimble, he saw him riding in a circuitous manner towards the place where Harrison was; at this instant some half dozen arrows were let fly at Trimble by the Indians, some of which took effect. He leaned a little forward, his horse at the time jumping; at that instant the crack of a gun was heard, and Trimble fell from his horse upon his face, and did not move afterwards: His horse ran round for some minutes, the Indians trying to catch him; and at this instant Bratten and his friend came up.

Several of our party, supposing that we had passed all danger, had sold their arms to the emigrants, and we had but five rifles in the company. It was quite dark, and there was but little prospect of finding Trimble, if we attempt to search. We therefore remained in camp until morning. Eleven o’clock at night we dispatched two persons to inform the company of what had occurred, with a request for a force might be sent, which would be able to chastise the Indians, if found.

Early in the morning we packed up and traveled to a spot where the murder had been committed. We found Trimble’s hat, whip, and pocket knife; and several large spots of blood where he had fallen from his horse, and where the Indians had evidently stripped him. We also found several arrows, two of which appeared to have struck him; but we could see nothing of his horse. The river Platte was a quarter of a mile distant; we searched the shore diligently, but could see no sign. As we approached the spot a gun was fired on a large island opposite, but we saw no Indians. We remained upon the ground until late in the afternoon, waiting the arrival of the force from the company. We first began to despair of their coming, and feared that the two whom we had sent back had been cut off; and as we had left two of the company with us, and one of our party was there, and we packed up and took the back track, and after traveling a few miles, we discovered a band of their cattle crossing the river a mile above us. We made to the shore, where the Indians were driving the cattle, but upon our approach had left them. The river Platte was quite shoal, and Buckley waded out and turned them to shore. There were in this band twenty-one head of cattle; two of them carried marks of the arrow. After traveling three miles farther, we espied the party coming to our assistance, but it consisted of only seven persons.
The two men who had arrived after we had encamped, con-
dided to continue their search until they found the two other
who had preceded them. Accordingly after taking some
ments, they mounted and followed on. Soon after dark,
y came running their horses up to our camp, one of them
ning behind him one of the men who had started out in the
ring. They had proceeded from our camp about seven or
miles, when rising over a small swell in the prairie, they
covered a few head of cattle, and saw ten or twelve Indians,
art of them engaged in catching a horse which Mr. Trim-
one of the men who had started out in the morning) had
riding, and some were engaged in stripping the clothes
Mr. Harrison, the other of the men. The men who had
our camp put whip to their horses, and ran towards the
hians, hallooing and yelling. The Indians seeing them ap-
ach, and probably supposing that there was a large com-
y, left Harrison, and ran under a bluff, but they took the
es with them.
Harrison put on his clothes and mounted behind Bratten,
e of the men who had come to their rescue,) stating that
Indians had killed Trimble, and as none of the emigrants
fire-arms, the Indians would soon return upon them. They
 came to our camp. Harrison stated that he and Trimble
traveled nearly all day with that portion of our party who
started from the fort in advance of us, and near night had
five head of their cattle, with which they were returned
to the company; and as they were traveling leisurely
, about dusk, whilst in a small hollow, ten or twelve In-
came suddenly upon them, seized his horse, and endeav-
to get hold of Trimble's horse, but he jumped away, and
his horse off. Harrison in the mean time had dismounted,
three of the Indians rifled him of his clothes. On looking
see what had become of Trimble, he saw him riding in a
uous manner towards the place where Harrison was; at
instant some half dozen arrows were let fly at Trimble by
Indians, some of which took effect. He leaned a little
ward, his horse at the time jumping; at that instant the
ck of a gun was heard, and Trimble fell from his horse
his face, and did not move afterwards: His horse ran
for some minutes, the Indians trying to catch him; and
instant Bratten and his friend came up.
Several of our party, supposing that we had passed all dan-
, had sold their arms to the emigrants, and we had but five
rifles in the company. It was quite dark, and there would
be but little prospect of finding Trimble, if we attempted a
search. We therefore remained in camp until morning. About
eleven o'clock at night we dispatched two persons back to
inform the company of what had occurred, with a request that
a force might be sent, which would be able to chastise the
hians, if found.
Early in the morning we packed up and traveled to the
spot where the murder had been committed. We found there
Trimble's hat, whip, and pocket knife; and several large pools
blood where he had fallen from his horse, and where the
Indians had evidently stripped him. We also found several
arrows, two of which appeared to have struck him; but noth-
ing could be found of his body. The river Platte was about
a quarter of a mile distant; we searched the shore diligently,
but could see no sign. As we approached the spot a gun was
fired on a large island opposite, but we saw no Indians. Eight
beds in the grass near where the attack was made, showed
the manner in which the Indians had been concealed.
It is highly probable that the Indians had driven the cattle
off, and that some of the Indians concealed themselves, and
as Trimble and Harrison had no fire-arms, and carried long
whips, they could be easily distinguished as cattle hun-
ters, and the Indians knowing that the white men must come
back, selected a favorable spot, and attacked them as above
related. The probability is, that had Trimble and Harrison
been armed, they would not have been molested.
We remained upon the ground until late in the afternoon,
waiting the arrival of the force from the company. We finally
began to despair of their coming, and feared that the two men
whom we had sent back had been cut off; and as we had
two of the company with us, and one of our party was back,
we packed up and took the back track, and after traveling about
five miles, we discovered a band of their cattle crossing the
river a mile above us. We made to the shore, when the cat-
tle turned down the river, in the direction of the head of the
big island. We judged that the Indians had been driving the
mle, but upon our approach had left them. The river was
quite shoal, and Buckley waded out and turned them to the
shore. There were in this band twenty-one head of work
attle; two of them carried marks of the arrow. After trav-
ing three miles farther, we espied the party coming to our
assistance, but it consisted of only seven persons.
Mr. Trimble had left a wife and four children. She had sent by the party a request that we might come back, and allow her and family to travel with us to the U. States. We accordingly all took the road to the company's camp, (driving the cattle) which we reached at day-break on the morning of the 20th June. Here we remained until the afternoon. By the persuasion of her friends, Mrs. Trimble concluded to continue her journey to Oregon. But there were four families who had lost so many of their cattle, that they were unable to proceed on their journey. They had four wagons, and only five yoke of cattle, and some of them were very small. They wished us to travel with them through the Pawnee country, as the Pawnees were the perpetrators of the act which had caused them so much difficulty. We accordingly traveled with them until the 30th, when we left them, and resumed our journey towards home.

On the morning of the 21st we were joined by Mr. Smith, and the three men who had been left at the fort. We traveled on rapidly day and night, barely giving our animals time to rest. The weather was becoming warm; the flies and mosquitoes were very annoying. We arrived at the Mission or Agency on the morning of the 6th of July. Here are extensive farms, and a most delightful country. The first view of cultivated fields, and marks of civilization, brought simultaneous shouts from the whole party. Our troubles and toils were all forgotten.

On the 7th of July, at 10 o'clock A. M., we arrived at the St. Joseph's mission, where we all hoped to meet with friends. We had been so long among savages, that we resembled them much in appearance; but when attired in new apparel, and shaved as became white men, we hardly knew each other. We had been long in each other's company; had undergone hardships and privations together; had passed through many dangers, relying upon each other for aid and protection. Attachments had grown up, which when we were about to separate were sensibly felt; but as we were yet separated from our families, where still stronger ties were felt, each one took his course, and in a few hours our party was scattered, and each traveling in a different direction.

Those of us who had mules found ready sales; but as the horses were much reduced in flesh, they could not be disposed of. Our horses had stood the trip remarkably well, until within two hundred and fifty miles of Missouri. But the flies had so annoyed them, the weather being warm, and the hay of an inferior quality, that they had failed much. I had two horses; the one which I had taken from home was quite large and I left him at St. Joseph's; the other four were small horses, and Mr. Buckley agreed to take them by land, Missouri and Illinois, and home; but he was unsuccessful and arrived with only one of them.

I took steamboat passage to St. Louis and Cincinnati thence by stage to Laurel, Indiana, where I arrived on the 6th of July; having been gone from home one year three months and one week. I had the pleasure of finding my family enjoying good health.

NECESSARY OUTFITS FOR EMIGRANTS TRAVELING TO OREGON

For burthen wagons, light four horse or heavy two wagons are the size commonly used. They should be of the best material, well seasoned, and should in all have falling tongues. The tire should not be less than three inches wide, but may be advantageously three inches; two inches, however, is the most common width. In fastening on the tire, bolts should be used instead of pins, and it should be at least 6 or 8 inches thick. Hub boxes for hubs should be about four inches. The skeins should be steeled. The Mormon fashioned wagon bed is the best. They are usually made straight, with side boards about 16 inches wide, and a projection outward of four inches on each side, and then another side board of ten or twelve inches; in the last, set the bows for covers, which should always be done. Boxes for carrying effects should be so constructed as to respond in height with the offset in the wagon bed, as this gives a smooth surface to sleep upon.

Ox teams are more extensively used than any others. Cattle stand the trip much better, and are not so liable to be stolen by the Indians, and are much less troublesome. Cattle are generally allowed to go at large, when not hitched to the wagons; with horses and mules must always be staked up at night. Oxen can procure food in many places where horses cannot, and much less time. Cattle that have been raised in Illinois, or Ohio; as they have been accustomed to eating the prairie grass, upon which they must wholly rely while on the road.
Mr. Trimble had left a wife and four children. She had it by the party a request that we might come back, and her and family to travel with us to the U. States. We accordingly all took the road to the company's camp, (driving cattle) which we reached at day-break on the morning of 20th June. Here we remained until the afternoon. By persuasion of her friends, Mrs. Trimble concluded to continue her journey to Oregon. But there were four families had lost so many of their cattle, that they were unable proceed on their journey. They had four wagons, and only yoke of cattle, and some of them were very small. They asked us to travel with them through the Pawnee country, as Pawnees were the perpetrators of the act which had caused m so much difficulty. We accordingly traveled with them til the 30th, when we left them, and resumed our journey home.

On the morning of the 21st we were joined by Mr. Smith, the three men who had been left at the fort. We traveled rapidly day and night, barely giving our animals time rest. The weather was becoming warm; the flies and mosquitoes were very annoying. We arrived at the Mission Agency on the morning of the 6th of July. Here are extensive farms, and a most delightful country. The first view of cultivated fields, and marks of civilization, brought simultaneous shouts from the whole party. Our troubles and toils are all forgotten.

In the 7th of July, at 10 o'clock A. M., we arrived at the Joseph's mission, where we all hoped to meet with friends. We had been so long among savages, that we resembled them in appearance; but when attired in new apparel, and ved as became white men, we hardly knew each other. We had been long in each other's company; had undergone hardships and privations together; had passed through many dangers, relying upon each other for aid and protection. Attachments had grown up, which when we were about to separate re sensibly felt; but as we were yet separated from our wives, where still stronger ties were felt, each one took his seat, and in a few hours our party was scattered, and each retreating in a different direction.

Those of us who had mules found ready sales; but as the ses were much reduced in flesh, they could not be disposed of. Our horses had stood the trip remarkably well, until on two hundred and fifty miles of Missouri. But the flies had so annoyed them, the weather being warm, and the grass of an inferior quality, that they had failed much. I had five horses; the one which I had taken from home was quite lame, and I left him at St. Joseph's; the other four were Indian horses, and Mr. Buckley agreed to take them by land, across Missouri and Illinois, and home; but he was unsuccessful, and arrived with only one of them.

I took steamboat passage to St. Louis and Cincinnati, and thence by stage to Laurel, Indiana, where I arrived on the 23d of July; having been gone from home one year three months and one week. I had the pleasure of finding my family enjoying good health.

 Necessary Outfits for Emigrants Traveling to Oregon.

For burthen wagons, light four horse or heavy two horse wagons are the size commonly used. They should be made of the best material, well seasoned, and should in all cases have falling tongues. The tire should not be less than one and three fourth inches wide, but may be advantageously used three inches; two inches, however, is the most common width. In fastening on the tire, bolts should be used instead of nails; it should be at least $\frac{3}{4}$ inches thick. Hub boxes for the hubs should be about four inches. The skeins should be well steeled. The Mormon fashioned wagon bed is the best. They are usually made straight, with side boards about 16 inches wide, and a projection outward of four inches on each side, and then another side board of ten or twelve inches; in this last, set the bows for covers, which should always be double. Boxes for carrying effects should be so constructed as to correspond in height with the offset in the wagon bed, as this gives a smooth surface to sleep upon.

Ox teams are more extensively used than any others. Oxen stand the trip much better, and are not so liable to be stolen by the Indians, and are much less trouble. Cattle are generally allowed to go at large, when not hitched to the wagons; whilst horses and mules must always be staked up at night. Oxen can procure food in many places where horses cannot, and in much less time. Cattle that have been raised in Illinois or Missouri, stand the trip better than those raised in Indiana or Ohio; as they have been accustomed to eating the prairie grass, upon which they must wholly rely while on the road.
Great care should be taken in selecting cattle; they should be from four to six years old, tight and heavy made.

For those who fit out but one wagon, it is not safe to start with less than four yoke of oxen, as they are liable to get lame, have sore necks, or to stray away. One team thus fitted up may start from Missouri with twenty-five hundred pounds and as each day’s rations make the load that much lighter, before they reach any rough road, their loading is much reduced. Persons should recollect that every thing in the outfit should be as light as the required strength will permit; no useless trumpery should be taken. The loading should consist of provisions and apparel, a necessary supply of cooking fixtures, a few tools, &c. No great speculation can be made in buying cattle and driving them through to sell; but as the prices of oxen and cows are much higher in Oregon than in the States, nothing is lost in having a good supply of them, which will enable the emigrant to waggon through many articles that are difficult to be obtained in Oregon. Each family should have a few cows, as the milk can be used the entire route, and they are often convenient to put to the wagon to relieve oxen. They should be so selected that portions of them would come in fresh upon the road. Sheep can also be advantageously driven. American horses and mares always command high prices, and with careful usage can be taken through; but if used to wagons or carriages, their loading should be light. Each family should be provided with a sheet-iron stove, with boiler; a platform can easily be constructed for carrying it at the hind end of the wagon; and as it is frequently quite windy, and there is often a scarcity of wood, the stove is very convenient. Each family should also be provided with a tent, and to it should be attached good strong cords to fasten it down.

The cooking fixtures generally used are of sheet iron; a Dutch oven and skillet of cast metal are very essential. Plates, cups, &c., should be of tin ware, as queens-ware is much heavier and liable to break, and consumes much time in packing up. A reflector is sometimes very useful. Families should each have two churns, one for carrying sweet and one for sour milk. They should also have one eight or ten gallon keg for carrying water, one axe, one shovel, two or three augers, one hand saw, and if a farmer he should be provided with one cross-cut saw and a few plough moulds, as it is difficult getting such articles. When I left the country, ploughs cost from twenty-five to forty dollars each. A good supply of ropes for tying up horses and catching cattle, should also be provided. Every person should be well supplied with boots and clothing, and in fact with every kind of clothing. It is also well supplied with at least one feather bed, and a good assailable blanket. There are no tame geese in the country, and abundance of wild ones; yet it is difficult procuring a sufficient quantity of feathers for a bed. The Muscovy is the tame duck in the country.

Each male person should have at least one rifle gun, but shot gun is also very useful for wild fowl and small game, which there is an abundance. The best sized calibers for mountains is from thirty-two to fifty-six to the pound; but from sixty to eighty, or even less, is best when in the settlements. The buffalo seldom range beyond the Platte Pass, and never west of Green river. The larger game, elk, deer, antelope, mountain sheep or bighorn, and bear, are also very numerous. American horses and mares are in high price in Oregon, and with careful usage can be taken through; but if used to wagons or carriages, their loading should be light.

In laying in a supply of provisions for the journey, people will doubtless be governed, in some degree, by their means, but there are a few essentials that all will require. For each adult, there should be two hundred pounds of flour, thirty pounds of pilot bread, seventy-five pounds of bacon, ten pounds of rice, five pounds of coffee, two pounds of tea, twenty-five pounds of sugar, half a bushel of dried fruit, two pounds of salt, ten pounds of rice, half a bushel of corn meal; and it is well to have half bushel of corn, parched and ground; a small keg of vinegar should also be taken. To the above may be added as many good things as the means of the person will enable him to carry for whatever is good at home, is none the less so on the journey. The above will be ample for the journey; but should an additional quantity be taken, it can readily be disposed of in the mountains and at good prices, not for cash, but for robes, dried skins, buckskin pants, moccasins, &c. It is also well families to be provided with medicines. It is seldom how that emigrants are sick; but sometimes eating too freely of fresh buffalo meat causes diarrhea, and unless it be checked it prostrates the individual, and leaves him a fit subject for disease. The time usually occupied in making the trip from Missouri to Oregon city is about five months; but with the aid of a person who has traveled the route with an emigrating company, the trip can be performed in about four months.
at care should be taken in selecting cattle; they should be four to six years old, tight and heavy made.

or those who fit out but one wagon, it is not safe to start less than four yoke of oxen, as they are liable to get sore necks, or to stray away. One team thus fitted may start from Missouri with twenty-five hundred pounds as each day's rations make the load that much lighter, but they reach any rough road, their loading is much reduced. One should recollect that every thing in the outfit should be as light as the required strength will permit; no useless article should be taken. The loading should consist of provisions and apparel, a necessary supply of cooking fixtures, &c. No great speculation can be made in buying and driving them through to sell; but as the prices of oxen and cows are much higher in Oregon than in the states, nothing is lost in having a good supply of them, which enable the emigrant to wagon through many articles that difficult to be obtained in Oregon. Each family should have a few cows, as the milk can be used the entire route, and are often convenient to put to the wagon to relieve oxen. They should also have one eight or ten gallon keg for storing water, one axe, one shovel, two or three augers, one saw, and if a farmer he should be provided with one scythe saw and a few plough moulds, as it is difficult getting articles. When I left the country, ploughs cost from fifty to forty dollars each. A good supply of ropes for tying up horses and catching cattle, should also be taken. Every person should be well supplied with boots and shoes and in fact with every kind of clothing. It is also well to be supplied with at least one feather bed, and a good assortment of bedding. There are no tame geese in the country, but an abundance of wild ones; yet it is difficult procuring a sufficient quantity of feathers for a bed. The Muscovy is the only tame duck in the country.

Each male person should have at least one rifle gun, and a shot gun is also very useful for wild fowl and small game, of which there is an abundance. The best sized calibre for the mountains is from thirty-two to fifty-six to the pound; but one of from sixty to eighty, or even less, is best when in the lower settlements. The buffalo seldom range beyond the South Pass, and never west of Green river. The larger game are elk, deer, antelope, mountain sheep or bighorn, and bear. The small game are hare, rabbit, grouse, sage hen, pheasant, quail, &c. A good supply of ammunition is essential.

In laying in a supply of provisions for the journey, persons will doubtless be governed, in some degree, by their means; but there are a few essentials that all will require.

For each adult, there should be two hundred pounds of flour, thirty pounds of pilot bread, seventy-five pounds of bacon, ten pounds of rice, five pounds of coffee, two pounds of tea, twenty-five pounds of sugar, half a bushel of dried beans, one bushel of dried fruit, two pounds of saleratus, ten pounds of salt, half a bushel of corn meal; and it is well to have a half bushel of corn, parched and ground; a small keg of vinegar should also be taken. To the above may be added as many good things as the means of the person will enable him to carry; for whatever is good at home, is none the less so on the road. The above will be ample for the journey; but should an additional quantity be taken, it can readily be disposed of in the mountains and at good prices, not for cash, but for robes, dressed skins, buckskin pants, moccasins, &c. It is also well for families to be provided with medicines. It is seldom however, that emigrants are sick; but sometimes eating too freely of fresh buffalo meat causes diarrhea, and unless it be checked soon prostrates the individual, and leaves him a fit subject for disease. The time usually occupied in making the trip from Missouri to Oregon city is about five months; but with the aid of a person who has traveled the route with an emigrating company the trip can be performed in about four months.
Much injury is done to teams in racing them, endeavoring to pass each other. Emigrants should make an every day business of traveling—resting upon the same ground two nights is not good policy, as the teams are likely to ramble too far. Getting into large companies should be avoided, as they are necessarily compelled to move more tardily. From ten to twenty-five wagons is a sufficient number to travel with safety. The advance and rear companies should not be less than twenty; but between, it may be safe to go with six. The Indians are very annoying on account of their thieving propensities, but if well watched, they would seldom put them into practice. Persons should always avoid rambling far from camp unarmed, or in too small parties; Indians will sometimes seek such opportunities to rob a man of what little effects he has about him; and if he attempts to get away from them with his property, they will sometimes shoot him.

There are several points along the Missouri where emigrants have been in the practice of fitting out. Of these Independence, St. Joseph, and Council Bluffs, are the most noted. For those emigrating from Ohio, Indiana, Illinois and northern Missouri, Iowa and Michigan, I think St. Joseph the best point; as by taking that route the crossing of several streams (which at the early season we travel are sometimes very high) is avoided. Outfits may be had at this point, as readily as at any other along the river. Work cattle can be bought in its vicinity for from twenty-five to thirty dollars per yoke, cows, horses, &c., equally cheap.

Emigrants should endeavor to arrive at St. Joseph early in April, so as to be in readiness to take up the line of march by the middle of April. Companies, however, have often started as late as the tenth of May; but in such cases they seldom arrive in Oregon until after the rainy season commences in the Cascade range of mountains.

Those residing in northern Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, &c., who contemplate traveling by land to the place of rendezvous, should start in time to give their teams at least ten days rest. Ox teams, after traveling four or five hundred miles in the states, at that season of the year, would be unfit to perform a journey across the mountains; but doubtless they might be exchanged for others, at or near the rendezvous.

Mechanics should take such tools as are easily carried; as there are but few in the country, and those are held at exorbitant prices. Every family should lay in a good supply of school books for their children.

In case of an emergency, flour can be bought at Fort Bois, two trading posts of the Hudson's Bay Company, at twenty dollars per hundred; and by forwarding to Spalding's mission, on the Kooskooskee, they will purchase flour at Fort Bois, at ten dollars per hundred, and at the Round at eight dollars, and will take in exchange dry groceries, &c.; but at Forts Hall and Bois, the company take nothing in payment but cash or cattle. At Dr. Whitman's station, flour can be bought at five dollars per hundred; meal at four dollars, beef at six and seven cents per pound, potatoes, fifty cents per bushel. It is proper, to observe that the flour at Spalding's and Whitman's stations will be dear. Emigrants, however, should be cautious, and lay in a sufficient supply to last them through.
uch injury is done to teams in racing them, endeavoring to out-run each other. Emigrants should make an every day journey, not exceeding the capacity of their teams, as they are likely to ramble too much, even if they move twice the distance in the same day. Getting into large companies should be avoided, as they are likely to move too slowly. Groups of ten to twenty-five wagons is a sufficient number to travel with safety, but between, it may be safe to go with six. The Indians are very annoying on account of their thieving propensities, and if well watched, they would seldom put them into practice. Emigrants should always avoid rambling far from camp unarmed, too small parties; Indians will sometimes seek such opportunities to rob a man of what little effects he has about him; if he attempts to get away from them with his property, the Indians will sometimes shoot him.

There are several points along the Missouri where emigrants have been in the practice of fitting out. Of these Independence, St. Joseph, and Council Bluffs, are the most noted. For those emigrating from Ohio, Indiana, Illinois and northern Missouri, Iowa and Michigan, I think St. Joseph the best; as by taking that route the crossing of several streams at the early season we travel are sometimes very high) avoided. Outfits may be had at this point, as readily as at other along the river. Work cattle can be bought in its vicinity for from twenty-five to thirty dollars per yoke, cows, steers, &c., equally cheap.

Emigrants should endeavor to arrive at St. Joseph early in the harvest season, so as to be in readiness to take up the line of march by middle of April. Companies, however, have often started as the tenth of May; but in such cases they seldom get into Oregon until after the rainy season commences in the interior range of mountains.

Those residing in northern Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, &c., who contemplate traveling by land to the place of rendezvous, should start in time to give their teams at least ten days rest. Ox teams, after traveling four or five hundred miles, are at that season of the year, would be unfit to perform a journey across the mountains; but doubtless they might be changed for others, at or near the rendezvous.

Riders would do well to take along a good supply of horses and provisions. Mechanics should take such tools as are easily carried; some are but few in the country, and those are held at exorbitant prices. Every family should lay in a good supply of school books for their children.

In case of an emergency, flour can be bought at Fort Hall, and Fort Bois, two trading posts of the Hudson's Bay Company, at twenty dollars per hundred; and by forwarding word to Spalding's mission, on the Kooskooskee, they will pack out flour to Fort Bois, at ten dollars per hundred, and to the Grand Round at eight dollars, and will take in exchange dry goods, groceries, &c.; but at Forts Hall and Bois, the company will take nothing in payment but cash or cattle. At Dr. Whitman's station, flour can be bought at five dollars per hundred, corn meal at four dollars, beef at six and seven cents per pound, potatoes, fifty cents per bushel. It is proper to observe that the flour at Spalding's and Whitman's stations will be unbolted. Emigrants however, should be cautious, and lay in a sufficient supply to last them through.
WORDS USED IN

THE CHINOOK JARGON.

This is a tongue spoken by a few in each of the tribes residing in the middle and lower divisions of Oregon. It is used by the French, and nearly all the old settlers of the country.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>English</th>
<th>Chinook</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sister</td>
<td>Ekik</td>
<td>Fish-hook</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yes</td>
<td>Eliitah</td>
<td>Slave</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jilka</td>
<td>Esick</td>
<td>Paddle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future, by and by</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alta</td>
<td>Esil</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present, now</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alta</td>
<td>Gelleek</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present, now</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chawko</td>
<td>Hankachim</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chem</td>
<td>Hous</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New</td>
<td>House</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinkamin</td>
<td>How</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iron, chain</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chuck</td>
<td>Hoel-hoel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water</td>
<td>Mouse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deob</td>
<td>High-you</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Satan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dry</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ltl-tan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delie</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoel-um-um</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ekih</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brother-in-law</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-yak</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elitah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-s-kum</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-wa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ips-wet</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ik-ta</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
WORDS USED IN

THE CHINOOK JARGON.

This is a tongue spoken by a few in each of the tribes residing in the middle and lower divisions of Oregon. It is also used by the French, and nearly all the old settlers in the country.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chinook</th>
<th>English</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aach</td>
<td>Ekik</td>
<td>Fish-hook</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sister</td>
<td></td>
<td>Swop, exchange</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aha</td>
<td>Elitah</td>
<td>Hol</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yes</td>
<td>Slave</td>
<td>Drag, or pull</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alka</td>
<td>Esick</td>
<td>Flips</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future</td>
<td>Paddle</td>
<td>First</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alta</td>
<td>Esil</td>
<td>Ih-locel, or Ituel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present</td>
<td>Corn</td>
<td>Meat, flesh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now</td>
<td>Geleech</td>
<td>I-yak</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I wonder</td>
<td>Grease</td>
<td>Quick, or hurry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ankote</td>
<td>Halo</td>
<td>Ia-he</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Past time</td>
<td>None</td>
<td>Soil, dirt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chawk</td>
<td>Hankachim</td>
<td>Ichwet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come</td>
<td>Handkerchief</td>
<td>Bear</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chee</td>
<td>Hous</td>
<td>Is-kum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New</td>
<td>House</td>
<td>Take</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinkamin</td>
<td>Hoo</td>
<td>In-a-ti</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iron</td>
<td>Let us</td>
<td>Overdress</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chuck</td>
<td>Hoel-hoel</td>
<td>Ith-locel-ka-ma</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water</td>
<td>Mouse</td>
<td>Gamble</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deob</td>
<td>High-you</td>
<td>I-wa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Satan</td>
<td>Quantity, many</td>
<td>Beaver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delie</td>
<td>High-you-ka-wa</td>
<td>Ips-wet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dry</td>
<td>Ring</td>
<td>Hide</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ekh</td>
<td>Hel-uh-ka-ma</td>
<td>Ik-ta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brother-in-law</td>
<td>Strange, different</td>
<td>What</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>English Word</td>
<td>Indian Word</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kah</td>
<td>K-wathen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where</td>
<td>K-macks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horse</td>
<td>K-luck</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goose</td>
<td>K-puet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swan</td>
<td>K-kwah</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middle</td>
<td>K-macks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coat</td>
<td>K-kwah</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kanaim</td>
<td>K-upet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canoe</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ka-ta</td>
<td>K-kwah</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kap-su-alla</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theif, steal</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K-liten</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lead</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaw-kaw</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crow</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klat-a-wah</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go, Walk</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kul-a-kulla</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fowl</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kum-tux</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Know, or understand</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ko-a-wale</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ka-wah-we</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klows-e-wah</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slow</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The ear</td>
<td>K-valen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>English Word</th>
<th>Indian Word</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Kee-kool</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Down</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lepo-lo</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pan</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lepo-shet</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fork</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lehash</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Axe</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leg-win</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saw</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lima</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The hand</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lita</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Head</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-pe-a</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feet</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lo-ma-las</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Molasses</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lemon-to</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheep</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lesto</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacket, or rest</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La-ep</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rope</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lep-lash</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boards</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lep-2a</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peas</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-2well</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skillet</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La-win</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oats</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La-rem</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oar, for boats</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La-wash</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lemonti</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mountain</td>
<td>La-valen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>English Word</td>
<td>Meaning</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K-weather</td>
<td>Bell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K-nacks</td>
<td>Dog</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K-lugh</td>
<td>Split, or Plough</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ko-pet</td>
<td>Done, finished</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ko-po</td>
<td>Older brother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kow</td>
<td>Is to tie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K-what</td>
<td>Hit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K-what</td>
<td>Broken.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ko</td>
<td>Arrived</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kim-to</td>
<td>Behind</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kollo</td>
<td>Fence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kutt</td>
<td>Hard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klinin</td>
<td>Walk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klu-il</td>
<td>a-kulla</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ko-pa</td>
<td>l</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ka-was</td>
<td>1-tux</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kom-nuck</td>
<td>8-wale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ko-kw-well</td>
<td>oah-ve</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klap</td>
<td>v-e-wah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kno-ncaw</td>
<td>allen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kilaps</td>
<td>Turn over</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klips</td>
<td>Upset</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cold</td>
<td>Alike</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Both</td>
<td>Klu-hum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Good-bye</td>
<td>Out</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How do you do</td>
<td>Klu-hi-you</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kow-a-nassim</td>
<td>Always</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klu-ha-na</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Field</td>
<td>Table</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klas-ko</td>
<td>Them, those</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ka-so</td>
<td>Rum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There</td>
<td>Klop-sta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I do not understand</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klouch-man</td>
<td>Female</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-sel</td>
<td>Saddle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-lo</td>
<td>Pan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-lo-im</td>
<td>Fork</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-lo-ah</td>
<td>Lehah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-lo</td>
<td>Axe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-da</td>
<td>Leg-win</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-lo</td>
<td>Saw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-kw</td>
<td>Lima</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le-kz</td>
<td>Head</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Le-pe-a      | Le-ma-
| Le-mora      | las       |
| Le-pee       | Feet   |
| Lashimney    | Lo-ma-
| Le-mit-rem   | Medicine |
| Le-sit-well  | Stars  |
| Le-shaw      | Medici-
| Le-shelo     | Le-tem |
| Le-sack      | Le-rem |
| Le-sack      | Le-rum |
| Le-qui      | Lemonti |
| -ke-kool     | La-cre-
| Down         | Wild   |
| Le-pul       | Yellow |
| Le-pul       | Yellow |
| -ten         | Feet   |
| Le-pip       | Neck   |
| Le-pip       | Head   |
| Le-pipe      | Le-pe-
| Le-pipe      | Le-mo-
| Le-port      | Le-port |
| Le-quim      | Le-quim |
| Le-bell      | Le-bell |
| Le-bell      | Le-bell |
| Le-bell      | Le-bell |

**DEFINITION OF INDIAN WORDS.**

149

*Mal-ha-na*  
As, in the river; or, push off the boat

*Man*  
Male

*Mow-etch*  
Deer

*Mou-lack*  
Elk

*Muse-a-muse*  
Cattle

*Me-si-ka*  
Plural of you
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>English Word</th>
<th>Indian Word</th>
<th>English Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Muck-a-muck</td>
<td>O-ep-can</td>
<td>Basket</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Provisions,</td>
<td>Papo</td>
<td>Father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eat</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mucket</td>
<td>O-ep-in-pin</td>
<td>Pil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rifle, or gun</td>
<td></td>
<td>Red</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moon</td>
<td>O-e-tile</td>
<td>Skunk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mouth</td>
<td></td>
<td>Berries</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mo-kah</td>
<td>O-e-pick</td>
<td>Green</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buy</td>
<td>Both</td>
<td>Pat-le</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mim-a-looshed</td>
<td>O-elk</td>
<td>Poo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Die, or dead</td>
<td></td>
<td>Shoot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mal-hu-ale</td>
<td>O-lo</td>
<td>Hungry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Back</td>
<td></td>
<td>O-teck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mi-ka</td>
<td>Oel-hin</td>
<td>The world</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You</td>
<td></td>
<td>Foolish</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni-ka</td>
<td>O-koke</td>
<td>Pal-a-k-lo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I, or me</td>
<td></td>
<td>Night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nan-ach</td>
<td>Pi-yah</td>
<td>Pes-hocks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Look, or see</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thigkey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Na-ha</td>
<td>Pos-ton</td>
<td>Pis-say-ukes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mother</td>
<td></td>
<td>French</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New-ha</td>
<td>Pee</td>
<td>Quack-quack</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let</td>
<td>And</td>
<td>Duck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now-1t-k</td>
<td>Pus</td>
<td>Si-wash</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yes, certainly</td>
<td>If</td>
<td>Indians</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne-si-ka</td>
<td>Puss</td>
<td>Suas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We, us</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neim</td>
<td>Pish-hash</td>
<td>Sah-lee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Polecat</td>
<td>High</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oes-km</td>
<td>Pos-seas</td>
<td>Stick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caps</td>
<td>Blanket</td>
<td>Wood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oel-man</td>
<td>Pot-latch</td>
<td>Scek-um</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old</td>
<td>Give</td>
<td>Swim</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O-pet-sa</td>
<td>Pole-ally</td>
<td>Si-yaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knife</td>
<td>Powder</td>
<td>Far</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Opes-wa</td>
<td>Po-et</td>
<td>Sep-a-lil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wonder, astonishment</td>
<td>Boat</td>
<td>Flour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oso</td>
<td>Pa-pa</td>
<td>Su-ga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brother</td>
<td>Paper</td>
<td>Sugar</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Definition of Indian Words:**

- Shot
- Shot
- Sup-ner
- Jump
- Ti-a-kum
- People
- Ti-the-ko-en
- Cut
- Tom-tum
- The heart
- Te-o-wit
- Leg
- Tom-po-lo
- Back
- Tam-o-lack
- Barrel
- Te-yo
- Master, or chief
- Tes-un
- Pretty
- To-lo-bus
- Wolf
- To-ko-ep
- White
- To-mo-lo
- To-morrow
- Tu-busk
- Milk
- Tip-so
- Grass
- Tum-tuk
- Water-falls
- Ton-tle-ke
- Yesterday
- T-sit-still
- Buttons, or tacks
- Tee-see
- Sweet
- Glad, proud
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>English</th>
<th>Comanche</th>
<th>Ojibwe</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A-muck</td>
<td>O-ep-can</td>
<td>Papo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>isions, eat</td>
<td>Basket</td>
<td>Father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ket</td>
<td>O-ep-in-pin</td>
<td>Pil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skunk</td>
<td>Pe-chi</td>
<td>Red</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N</td>
<td>O-e-lile</td>
<td>Green</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berries</td>
<td>O-e-pick</td>
<td>Pat-le</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Both</td>
<td></td>
<td>Full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a-looshed</td>
<td>O-elk</td>
<td>Poo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>or dead</td>
<td>Snake</td>
<td>Shoot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slake</td>
<td>O-teck</td>
<td>Pe-teck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hungry</td>
<td>Oel-hin</td>
<td>Pilton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>O-koke</td>
<td>Pat-a-k-lo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>me</td>
<td></td>
<td>Night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-ach</td>
<td>Pi-yah</td>
<td>Thicket</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>or see</td>
<td>Fire</td>
<td>Pin-say-ukes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>us</td>
<td>Pos-ton</td>
<td>French</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ier</td>
<td></td>
<td>Quack-quack</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-ha</td>
<td>Pee</td>
<td>Duck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And</td>
<td></td>
<td>Si-wash</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-it-k</td>
<td>Pus</td>
<td>Indians</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>certainly</td>
<td>If</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i-ka</td>
<td>Puss</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>us</td>
<td>Cat</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>Fish-hash</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e</td>
<td>Polecat</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>km</td>
<td>Pos-seas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blanket</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nan</td>
<td>Pot-latch</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-sa</td>
<td>Pole-ally</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Powder</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>s-wa</td>
<td>Po-et</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boat</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Red, astonishment</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paper</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sugar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shot</td>
<td>Sup-nar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pantaloons</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sap-a-pul</td>
<td>Ti-a-kum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hat</td>
<td>Ti-e-the-ho-ep</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rock</td>
<td>People</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sil</td>
<td>Cut</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shiring</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sko-kum</td>
<td>Tum-tum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strong, stout</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See-pee</td>
<td>Te-o-wit</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To miss</td>
<td>Te-ma-ha</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See-aah-ah-ti</td>
<td>Te-ko-ep</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Face, or eyes</td>
<td>Buck</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam-mon</td>
<td>Tum-o-lack</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Barrel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sto-gon</td>
<td>Ti-yah</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>Te-o-mo-lo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Son-dra</td>
<td>Te-o-naw</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roan</td>
<td>To-lo-bus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salt</td>
<td>Wolf</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salt</td>
<td>Te-koe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shoe</td>
<td>White</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sun</td>
<td>To-mo-lo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sun, or day</td>
<td>To-morrow</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silk-um</td>
<td>Tu-lusk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Half, or a part</td>
<td>Milk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smo-ek</td>
<td>Tip-so</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smoke</td>
<td>Grass</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sed-luks</td>
<td>Tum-tuk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mad, angry</td>
<td>Water-falls</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siz</td>
<td>Ton-ble-ke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friends</td>
<td>Yesterday</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sick</td>
<td>T-sit-still</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sick, or sore</td>
<td>Buttons, or tacks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shot</td>
<td>Tsee-see</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirt</td>
<td>Sweet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ya-ka</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ya-ha-la</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ya-la-lah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ya-wah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Win, or gain</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poison</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Te-pee</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An ornament</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Te-kah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Want</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Till</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heavy, or tired</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tec-ta</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doctor</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wau-wah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talk, converatation</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wake</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No, not</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wap-a-lo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potato</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Win</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wind</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warm</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warm</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wetch</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>More</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ya-ka</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Him, she, it</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yaw-wah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yonder</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yok-sa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hair</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ya-ha-la</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yull-cut</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You-till</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glad, proud</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHINOOK MODE OF COMPUTING NUMBERS.

| 1  | Dilo-p-sin-a-maxt | 17 |
| 2  | Dilo-p-sow-skins  | 18 |
| 3  | Dilo-p-k-wi-etst  | 19 |
| 4  | Tath-la-hun makst | 20 |
| 5  | Tath-la-hun klone | 30 |
| 6  | Tath-la-hun lakst | 40 |
| 7  | Tath-la-hun k-win-ma | 50 |
| 8  | Tath-la-hun ta-hum | 60 |
| 9  | Tath-la-hun sin-a-maxt | 70 |
| 10 | Tath-la-hun sow-skins | 80 |
| 11 | Tath-la-hun k-wi-etst | 100 |
| 12 | Tath-la-hun crooked | 200 |
| 13 | Tath-la-hun klone k-wi-etst | 300 |
| 14 | Tath-la-hun lakst k-wi-etst | 400 |
| 15 | Tath-la-hun sin-a-maxt | 500 |

WORDS USED IN THE NEZ PERCE LANGUAGE.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Hama</th>
<th>Talonot</th>
<th>Ipalikt</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Man</td>
<td>Ox</td>
<td>Clouds</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riat</td>
<td>Talohin</td>
<td>Wukit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Women</td>
<td>Bull</td>
<td>Rain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanval</td>
<td>Kulkudal</td>
<td>Hwakasha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boy</td>
<td>Calf</td>
<td>Rains</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pitin</td>
<td>Shikam</td>
<td>Maka</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girl</td>
<td>Horse</td>
<td>Snow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shu</td>
<td>Tilpa</td>
<td>Hatis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eye</td>
<td>Fox</td>
<td>Wind</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huku</td>
<td>Tusplul</td>
<td>Ykas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hair</td>
<td>Beaver</td>
<td>Hot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus</td>
<td>Kelash</td>
<td>Yamits</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hand</td>
<td>Outer</td>
<td>Cold</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ahua</td>
<td>Hisamtuks</td>
<td>Tyupput</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feet</td>
<td>Sun</td>
<td>Warm</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

SIMUSIMU

Black
Red
Yosyo
Gray
Shuakishuku
Brown
Kohatu
Short
Kohat
Long
Kalinin
Crooked
Takuh
Straight
Silipsilp
Money
Taitai
Flat
Hawoikamo
Soft
Siwukas
Sugar
Fishekas
Bitter
Komain
Sickness
Hickoikaisa
Is sick
Ahin
Is lame
Wakaas
Is well
Titatin
Is dead
Hisuwas
Is cold

DEFINITION OF INDIAN WORDS.

Hayaksa
Is hungry
Huus
Head
Kolah
Cow
Kah
Colt
Highwayahwasa
Snoos
Haiai
White
Ashtai
Fork
Ashtai
Auw
Wawianas
Axe
Kismat
Near
Maksmaks
Yellow
Shapikas
File
Taka
Blanket
Sham
Coat
Ahwa
Foot
Sipsilp
Round
Tohota
Pantaloons
Ilpakit
Shoe
Hikai
Kettle

DEFINITION OF INDIAN WORDS.

Silakt
Body
Katnana
Salt
Hoya
Salmon-trout
Wahwalam
Trout
Itat
Weak
Wals
Knife
Hatawa
Ih blind
Lakakalak
Gentle
Shiaw
Skitish
Waiat
Far
Shakinkash
Saw
Wishtan
Poor
Ilauh
Many
Milas
Few
Animikinik
Below
Takmal
Hat
Huvialatus
Weary
Ahat
Down
Akamkinik
Above
### Chinook Mode of Computing Numbers

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>English</th>
<th>Nuxkt</th>
<th>Yakun</th>
<th>Sułjan</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Dilo-p win-a-mazt</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>Hayaks</td>
<td>Silkt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Dilo-p sow-skins</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Husus</td>
<td>Kalnanaas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Dilo-k wi-est</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>Red</td>
<td>Salt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Tath-la-hun makt</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Fosyoys</td>
<td>Kolahh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Tath-la-hun klon</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Gray</td>
<td>Haya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Tath-la-hun lakht</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Shukuishukui</td>
<td>Kaith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Tath-la-hun k-win-ma</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Brown</td>
<td>Wahuahlam</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Tath-la-lon t-a-hum</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Kohatu</td>
<td>Trout</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Tath-la-lun un-a-mazt</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Short</td>
<td>Weak</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Tath-la-lun sow-skins</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Kohat</td>
<td>Wals</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Tath-la-lun k-wi-est</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Long</td>
<td>Knife</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Tak-o-mo-nuzt</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Kalinik</td>
<td>Ashtai</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Tak-o-mo-makt</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Crooked</td>
<td>Fork</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Tak-o-mo-nuzt klon</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Tukuh</td>
<td>Ashtai</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Tak-o-mo-nuzt lakht</td>
<td>400</td>
<td>Straight</td>
<td>Awl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Tak-o-mo-nuzt k-win-nim</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>Silpilp</td>
<td>Wavinas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### DS Used in the Nez Percé Language

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>English</th>
<th>Nez Percé</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Black</td>
<td>Ipalikt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ox</td>
<td>Clouys</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talohn</td>
<td>Wakit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calf</td>
<td>Raiks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shikam</td>
<td>Maka</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horse</td>
<td>Snow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilipa</td>
<td>Hatia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fox</td>
<td>Wind</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tahspul</td>
<td>Yakas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaver</td>
<td>Hot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kelush</td>
<td>Yamitas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otter</td>
<td>Cold</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hisamtucks</td>
<td>Tiputput</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sun</td>
<td>Warm</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Definitions of Indian Words

- **Simusimis**: Is hungry
- **Hayaks**: Body
- **Husus**: Was hungry
- **Kalnanaas**: Salt
- **Red**: Head
- **Fosyoys**: Hair
- **Kolahh**: Hya
- **Gray**: Cow
- **Shukuishukui**: Kaith
- **Brown**: Colt
- **Kohatu**: Highwayahwasa
- **Short**: Snows
- **Kohat**: Hairi
- **Long**: White
- **Kalinik**: Ashtai
- **Crooked**: Fork
- **Tukuh**: Ashtai
- **Straight**: Awl
- **Silpilp**: Wavinas
- **Money**: Axe
- **Taitiiai**: Kimstam
- **Flat**: Near
- **Hanoihomi**: Mokmaks
- **Soft**: Yellow
- **Siyuks**: Shopikash
- **Sogar**: File
- **Fiskas**: Takai
- **Bitter**: Blanket
- **Komain**: Sham
- **Sickness**: Coat
- **Hickomaia**: Jhwa
- **Is sick**: Foot
- **Aluin**: Silpsilp
- **Is lame**: Round
- **Wakaas**: Tokon
- **Is well**: Pantaloons
- **Tinukin**: Ilapkit
- **Is dead**: Shoe
- **Huwasa**: Hikai
- **Is cold**: Kettle
- **Simusimis**: Above
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>English Word</th>
<th>Nisga'a Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Yahet</td>
<td>Neck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neck</td>
<td>Neck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nahso</td>
<td>Salmon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salmon</td>
<td>Salmon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tushit</td>
<td>Up</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up</td>
<td>Up</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atim</td>
<td>Arm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arm</td>
<td>Arm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maisayee</td>
<td>Ear</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ear</td>
<td>Ear</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piama</td>
<td>Brothers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers</td>
<td>Brothers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kolah</td>
<td>Surgeon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>Surgeon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wayu</td>
<td>Leg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leg</td>
<td>Leg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kupkup</td>
<td>Back</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Back</td>
<td>Back</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timina</td>
<td>Heart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heart</td>
<td>Heart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sho</td>
<td>Spoon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spoon</td>
<td>Spoon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaho</td>
<td>Prairie-hen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prairie-hen</td>
<td>Prairie-hen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huhui</td>
<td>Shoulder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shoulder</td>
<td>Shoulder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pishit</td>
<td>Father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Father</td>
<td>Father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wapilkash</td>
<td>Mother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mother</td>
<td>Mother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anger</td>
<td>Father-in-law</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Father-in-law</td>
<td>Father-in-law</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kalkat</td>
<td>Step-father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duck</td>
<td>Step-mother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Askop</td>
<td>Step-mother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brother</td>
<td>Brother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brother</td>
<td>Brother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atamatan</td>
<td>Sister</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters</td>
<td>Sister</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinis</td>
<td>Brother-in-law</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brother-in-law</td>
<td>Brother-in-law</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sister</td>
<td>Sister-in-law</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinis</td>
<td>Sister-in-law</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**DEFINITION OF INDIAN WORDS.**

- **Kikaya** - Raven
- **Sreviceberry** - A writer
- **Kahas** - A labourer
- **Katamnawako** - A mechanic
- **Peas** - A mechanic
- **Hakshwakus** - A writer
- **Green** - A labourer
- **Inina** - For a house
- **Initai** - To the house
- **Initkina** - From the house
- **Initrim** - House only
- **Initum** - Of a house
- **Ini** - By a house
- **Ip** - To a house
- **Hanisai** - Not made
- **Hanisna** - Made going
- **Hanitat** - Made coining
- **Ipna hani aisha** - Make for him
- **Tash hama** - Good man
- **Tash timina** - Good heart
- **Tash shikam** - Good horse
- **Tiskan shikam** - Fat horse
- **Hantis shikam** - Fast horse
- **Kapskas shikam** - Strong horse
- **Sinish shikam** - Lazy horse
- **Kapis shikam** - Bad horse
- **Haihai shikam** - White horse
- **Hashu** - Eel
- **Hashu** - Eel
- **Kaka** - Step-father
- **Lemakas** - Step-mother
- **Deep** - Beaker
- **Pil** - Succotash
- **Watas** - Land
- **Hashwai** - Stones
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>English Word</th>
<th>Definition</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sham</td>
<td>Koko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirt</td>
<td>Raven</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laka</td>
<td>Houtat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pine</td>
<td>Goose</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Houtat</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yaya</td>
<td>Swan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mother</td>
<td>Yatin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nisu</td>
<td>Crane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Child</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mamaas</td>
<td>Children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hikai</td>
<td>Pops</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pail</td>
<td>Fir. (tree)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sishnim</td>
<td>Kopkop</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thorns</td>
<td>Cottonwood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sikstu</td>
<td>Alder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friend</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lantuama</td>
<td>Tubs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friends</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walatakai</td>
<td>Tims</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pan</td>
<td>Cherry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuish</td>
<td>Satahsunikus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grass</td>
<td>Corn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Risk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shushai</td>
<td>Paks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grass</td>
<td>Wheat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suyam</td>
<td>Lapatat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sucker</td>
<td>Potatoes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hashu</td>
<td>A sprimg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakontai</td>
<td>Wawachp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eagle</td>
<td>Spring (season)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sholoshah</td>
<td>Tiam</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fish-hawk</td>
<td>Summer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washwashno</td>
<td>Shahnim</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hen</td>
<td>Fall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koun</td>
<td>Anim</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dove</td>
<td>Winter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aa</td>
<td>Pelush</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crow</td>
<td>Gooseberry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indian Word</td>
<td>English Equivalent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahsham</td>
<td>Mountain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuhsin</td>
<td>Hill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taelpam</td>
<td>Plain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hantikam</td>
<td>Bough</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tepepet</td>
<td>Smooth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilpwilp</td>
<td>Round</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pohol</td>
<td>Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tasham</td>
<td>Ridge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iktaam</td>
<td>Lake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hikauisha</td>
<td>Falls</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kohat tawish</td>
<td>He falls</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wishan kokalk</td>
<td>Long horn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lilkaalakikokat</td>
<td>Poor ox</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hwansasha</td>
<td>He rides</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitakokaiko</td>
<td>He gallops</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkeilisla</td>
<td>He trots</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Himilnilisha</td>
<td>He paces</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hisalaikiks</td>
<td>He walks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hishadakiks</td>
<td>He runs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titshka shikam</td>
<td>Fat horses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hikaihai shikam</td>
<td>White horse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tamsilps shikam</td>
<td>Spotted horse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minsahsminko</td>
<td>Read</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hwaliika</td>
<td>Cattle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkauisa</td>
<td>He falls</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkalisa</td>
<td>The river is rising</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitqeisa</td>
<td>The river is falling</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkanasa</td>
<td>The water runs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>It is fordable</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>It is floating</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>The day is dawning</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>It is daylight now</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>The sun is rising</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>The wood is floating</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>It is evening</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>We are crossing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>Let us sleep</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>Let us eat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>Let us go</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitkawaish</td>
<td>Let us go back</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**DEFINITION OF INDIAN WORDS.**

**Nez Perce Mode of Computing Numbers.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Indian Word</th>
<th>English Equivalent</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Naks</td>
<td>1 Putimpt wah wimatatt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lapit</td>
<td>2 Putimpt wah kuis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mitat</td>
<td>3 Lapit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pilapt</td>
<td>4 Lapit wah kuis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fatapt</td>
<td>5 Mitapit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilats</td>
<td>6 Pilapit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winapt</td>
<td>7 Pukaptit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wimatat</td>
<td>8 Wilapapt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuis</td>
<td>9 Wilapapt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt</td>
<td>10 Wilapapt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt wah naks</td>
<td>11 Kuisapit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt wah lapit</td>
<td>12 Putimpt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt wah kuis</td>
<td>13 Laposhus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt wah kuis</td>
<td>14 Mitoshus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt wah kuis</td>
<td>15 Pelaposhus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt wah kuis</td>
<td>16 Pakoshus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putimpt winapt</td>
<td>17 Pakoshus</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DEFINITION OF INDIAN WORDS.

ahsham  Hitakokako  Watoikash
ountain  He galleps
uhsin  Hitksilsilsa  Hateshiyaniks
ill  He trots  Wood is floating
shpam  Himiniltsha  Hitvalasa
ain  He paces  The water runs
ung  Hitvalookas  Hahanwasam
untikam  He walks  The day is dawning
ipepit  Hisanakahiks  Wako hikawam
ootth  He runs  It is daylight now
ipwulp  Titishka shikam  Hitinatra hisamuka
umd  Fat horses  The sun is rising
shol  Maksnakshikam  Naks halaps
iley  Sorrel horse  One day
xham  Hitkaihak sham  Hikulawitsa
oge  White horse
utam  Transips shikam  Kaun
ike  Spotted horse  Dayligh
kim  Tilamelp shikam  Haisu hikilak
ila  Spotted horses  The wood is lodged
ickvishna  Minsakshinko  Kia waaikshi
\v falls  Read  We are crossing
hat tawish  Kokalh  Ka apapinmik
ng horn  Cattle  Let us sleep
ishan kokalk  Hiwaiksa  Ka apahips
or ox  The river is rising  Let us eat
\kailakitikokal  Hitaauka  Ka apakus
ntle cows  The river is falling  Let us go
\wasasha  Hiwalsas  Ka apasklin
\ rides  The water runs  Let us go back

DEFINITION OF INDIAN WORDS.

Nez Perce mode of computing numbers.

Naks ........... 1  Putimpt wah wimata ... 18
Lapit ........... 2  Putimpt wah kuis ... 19
Mitat ........... 3  Lapit ........... 20
Pilapt ........... 4  Lapit wah naks ... 21
Pahat ........... 5  Mitapt ........... 30
Wilakks ........ 6  Pilapt ........... 40
Winapt ........... 7  Pakaptit ........... 50
Wimatat ........ 8  Wilaksaptit ........... 60
Kuis ............ 9  Winapt ........... 70
Putimpt ........ 10  Wimaptit ........... 80
Putimpt wah naks .... 11  Kuisapit ........... 90
Putimpt wah lapit ....... 12  Putapit ........... 100
Putimpt wah mitat ....... 13  Laposhus ........... 200
Putimpt wah pilapt ....... 14  Mitoshus ........... 300
Putimpt wah pahat ....... 15  Pelaposhus ........... 400
Putimpt wah wilaks ....... 16  Pakoshus ........... 500
Putimpt winapt ....... 17
TABLE OF DISTANCES FROM INDEPENDENCE, MISSOURI; AND ST. JOSEPH, TO OREGON CITY, IN OREGON TERRITORY.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>From Independence to Rendezvous</th>
<th>Miles</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Rendezvous to Elm Grove</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Elm Grove to Walkarusha</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Walkarusha to crossing of Kansas river</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Kansas to crossing of Turkey creek</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Turkey creek to Little Vermilion</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Little Vermilion to branch of same</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; To Big Vermilion, with intermediate camps</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Vermilion to Lee’s branch</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Lee’s branch to Big Blue</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Big Blue to the junction with St. Joseph’s trail</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The distance from St. Joseph, Missouri, to the Independence trail, striking it ten miles west of Blue river, is about one hundred miles. Good camps can be had from eight to fifteen miles apart.

From forks of road as above, to Big Sandy, striking it near its junction with the Republican Fork of Blue river, with intermediate camps | 42 |
| " Sandy to Republican fork of Blue river | 18 |
| " up Republican fork, with good camps | 53 |
| " Republican fork to Big Platte | 20 |
| " up Big Platte to the crossing of South fork | 120 |

Camps can be had at suitable distances, with wood for fuel upon the islands.

From lower to upper crossings of South fork | 45 |
| There is a road on each side of the river, and but little choice in them.

From South to North fork, at Ash Hollow | 20 |
| " Ash Hollow to opposite Solitary Tower, on Little creek | 42 |
| " Little creek to opposite Chimney rock | 18 |
| " Chimney Rock to where the road leaves the river | 15 |
| " thence to Scott’s Bluffs (Good Spring) | 10 |
| " Scott’s Bluffs to Horse creek | 12 |
| " Horse creek to Fort Laramie | 24 |
| " Laramie to Dry Branch and Big Spring | 12 |
| " to Bitter Cottonwood | 10 |

To Willow Branch | Horse Shoe Creek River |
| thence to where the Road leaves the River | " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " 

HERE, HAIL OREGON!

To Big Sandy to Green river | (No water and but little grass between.)
| thence to Bear river, (with good camps.)

On the southern route:
| From Little Sandy to Big Sandy | Cross Green river and down |
| Down Big Sandy to Green river | From Green river to Black’s fork |
| Cross Green river and down | Up Black’s fork to Bridger’s Old Fort |
| From Old Fort to Little Muddy (poor camp) | thence to Big Muddy (poor camp) |
| thence to Big Muddy to the dividing ridge (good camp near head of creek) | Over dividing ridge to spring |
| Over dividing ridge to spring | From spring to camp on Bear river |
| thence to where the northern trail comes in |
### TABLE OF DISTANCES FROM INDEPENDENCE, MISSOURI; AND ST. JOSEPH, TO OREGON CITY, IN OREGON TERRITORY.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Distance</th>
<th>Miles</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Independence to Rendezvous</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rendezvous to Elm Grove</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elm Grove to Walkarusha</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walkarusha to crossing of Kansas river</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kansas to crossing of Turkey creek</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turkey creek to Little Vermilion</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Vermilion to branch of same</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Big Vermilion, with intermediate camps</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vermilion to Lee's branch</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lee's branch to Big Blue</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Big Blue to the junction with St. Joseph's trail, striking it ten miles west of Blue river, is at one hundred miles. Good camps can be had from it to fifteen miles apart.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>forks of road as above, to Big Sandy, striking it near its junction with the Republican Fork of Blue river, with intermediate camps</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandy to Republican fork of Blue river</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Republican fork of Big Plate</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>up Big Platte to the crossing of South fork</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>camps can be had at suitable distances, with wood for l upon the islands.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to Willow Branch</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horse Shoe Creek</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>River</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thence to where the Road leaves the river</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Big Timber creek</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marble creek</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mike's-head creek</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the River, crossing several streams</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deer creek</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thence to crossing of North fork of Platte</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From crossing of Platte to Spring</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thence to Mineral Springs (bad camp)</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willow Spring (good camp)</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independence Rock on Sweet Water</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devil's Gate</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up Sweet Water to South Pass (good camps)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over the dividing ridge to Pacific Spring, the waters of which run into Green river</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Here, hail Oregon!</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Spring to Little Sandy</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here the road forks, the southern trail going by way of Bridger's Old Fort, and thence to Bear river. The northern (which is two and a half days less driving) strikes Green river about forty miles above the southern trail; I will give the distances on both routes.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The northern route, from Little Sandy to Big Sandy</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Big Sandy to Green river</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(No water and but little grass between.)</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On the southern route:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Little Sandy to Big Sandy</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Down Big Sandy to Green river</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cross Green river and down</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Green river to Black's fork</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up Black's fork to Bridger's Old Fort</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Old Fort to Little Muddy (poor camp)</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to Big Muddy (poor camp)</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up Big Muddy to the dividing ridge (good camp near head of creek)</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over dividing ridge to spring</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From spring to camp on Bear river</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to where the northern trail comes in</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### TABLE OF DISTANCES

| From where the road leaves Burnt river, to the lone pine stump in the bottom of Powder river, (the last thirteen miles no water) | 26 |
| To the crossing of Powder river | 12 |
| To Grand Round | 10 |
| Across the southern end of Grand Round | 7 |
| Up Big Hill and on to Grand Round river | 6 |
| Over the Blue Mountains to Lee's encampment | 12 |
| To Umatillo river | 6 |
| Down Umatillo river | 6 |
| Columbia river to John Day's river | 5 |
| From thence to Falls river | 5 |
| And thence to the Dalles of the Columbia | 1 |
| From the Dalles to Oregon city, by way of wagon road south of Mount Hood about | 16 |

Upon reaching the Columbia, emigrants should have persons in advance to select suitable places for camp ground; as the country along the river is extremely barren, and the grazing limited to small patches.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TABLE OF DISTANCES.</th>
<th>MILES.</th>
<th>TABLE OF DISTANCES.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Smith's fork three miles, to Narrows four miles, and thence to crossing of Bear river three miles</td>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here the road forks; the nearest is to follow up the creek two miles, cross and then go over the ridge five miles to foot of Big Hill, where the roads again unite</td>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The other road crosses the river, follows up the bottom about ten miles, re-crosses and is then about seven miles to junction.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From foot of Big Hill, to top of ridge is about</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to Big Timber on Bear river</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here is a company of American traders and trappers</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Big Timber to Soda Springs</td>
<td>36</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to Soda Pool seven miles, to Spring Branch</td>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to Running Branch</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to foot of hill</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foot of hill over dividing ridge and down to camp</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to Lewis's river bottom at Springs</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and to Fort Hall</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fort Hall to the crossing of Portneth</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portneth to American falls</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>American falls to Levee creek</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to Cassia creek, (here the California trail turns off)</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cassia to Big Marsh</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marsh to River</td>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>River to Goose creek four miles, seven miles to river, and twelve miles to Dry Branch, (water in pools)</td>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rocky Creek</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>crossing of Rocky creek, eight miles, down to where the road leaves the bluff of creek, seven</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salmon Falls creek</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From thence to Salmon falls</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to first crossing of Lewis river</td>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>crossing to Bois river is about</td>
<td>70</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Camps can be had from six to fifteen miles</td>
<td>46</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Down Bois river to Fort Bois (good camps)</td>
<td>46</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cross Lewis river and thence to Malheur</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thence to Birch creek, about</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Birch creek to river three miles, and thence five miles to Burnt river</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up Burnt river about (good camps)</td>
<td>26</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table of Distances

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Miles</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>From where the road leaves Burnt river, to the lone pine stump in the bottom</td>
<td>28.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of Powder river, (the last thirteen miles no water)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the crossing of Powder river</td>
<td>10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Grand Round</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Across the southern end of Grand Round</td>
<td>7.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up Big Hill and on to Grand Round river</td>
<td>8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over the Blue Mountains to Lee’s encampment</td>
<td>19.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Umatillo river</td>
<td>16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Down Umatillo river</td>
<td>44.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From thence to Falls river</td>
<td>22.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And thence to the Dalles of the Columbia</td>
<td>16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From the Dalles to Oregon city, by way of wagon road south of Mount Hood</td>
<td>100.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upon reaching the Columbia, emigrants should have persons in advance to</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>select suitable places for camp ground: as the country along the river is</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>extremely barren, and the grazing limited to small patches.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Notes:**
- The road forks; the nearest is to follow up the creek two miles, cross and then go over the ridge five miles to foot of Big Hill, where the roads again unite.
- The other road crosses the river, follows up the bottom out ten miles, re-crosses and is then about seven miles junction.
- From foot of Big Hill, to top of ridge is about three miles.
- Thence to Big Timber on Bear river.
- Thence to Soda Springs.
- Big Timber to Soda Springs.
- Thence to Spring Branch.
- Thence to Spring Pool seven miles.
- Thence to Brown Branch.
- Thence to foot of hill.
- Foot of hill over dividing ridge and down to camp.
- Thence to Lewis’s river.
- Bottom at Springs.
- Thence to Fort Hall.
- Fort Hall to the crossing of Portneth.
- Portneth to American Falls.
- American Falls to Levey Creek.
- Thence to Cassia creek.
- Cassia to Big Marsh.
- Big Marsh to River.
- Marsh to River.
- River to Goose Creek.
- Goose Creek to four miles.
- Seven miles to river.
- Thence to Rocky Creek.
- Lake Creek.
- Crossing of Rocky creek, eight miles.
- Down to where the road leaves the bluff of creek.
- Seven miles.
- Thence to Salmon Falls.
- Thence to first crossing of Lewis river.
- Thence to Bois river.
- farms can be had from six to fifteen miles.
- Own Bois river to Fort Bois.
- Thence to Malheur.
- Malheur to Birch creek.
- Thence to Birch Creek.
- Birch creek to river three miles.
- Thence five miles to Burnt river.
- Thence five miles to Burnt river.
- Burnt river about.
- Good camps.

**Additional Notes:**
- Smith’s fork three miles.
- Narrows four miles.
- Thence to crossing of Bear river three miles.
- Thence to foot of Big Hill, where the roads again unite.
- Thence to Big Timber on Bear river.
- Thence to Soda Springs.
- Big Timber to Soda Springs.
- Thence to Spring Branch.
- Thence to Spring Pool seven miles.
- Thence to Brown Branch.
- Thence to foot of hill.
- Foot of hill over dividing ridge and down to camp.
- Thence to Lewis’s river.
- Bottom at Springs.
- Thence to Fort Hall.
- Fort Hall to the crossing of Portneth.
- Portneth to American Falls.
- American Falls to Levey Creek.
- Thence to Cassia creek.
- Cassia to Big Marsh.
- Big Marsh to River.
- Marsh to River.
- River to Goose Creek.
- Goose Creek to four miles.
- Seven miles to river.
- Thence to Rocky Creek.
- Lake Creek.
- Crossing of Rocky creek, eight miles.
- Down to where the road leaves the bluff of creek.
- Seven miles.
- Thence to Salmon Falls.
- Thence to first crossing of Lewis river.
- Thence to Bois river.
- Farms can be had from six to fifteen miles.
- Own Bois river to Fort Bois (good camps).
- Thence to Malheur.
- Malheur to Birch creek.
- Thence to Birch Creek.
- Birch creek to river three miles.
- Thence five miles to Burnt river.
- Thence five miles to Burnt river.
- Burnt river about (good camps).
APPENDIX.
APPENDIX.

LETTER OF THE REV. H. H. SPALDING.

JOEL PALMER.

(Referred to on page 126.)

NEZ PERCE MISSION, CLEAR WATER RIVER,
Oregon Territory, April 7, 18...

To JOEL PALMER Esq. of Indiana.

My Dear Sir:—Agreeably to your request I most carefully give you my views concerning the Oregon territory, its extent, its most desirable climate, fertility of soil, rivers, mountains, seas and bays, and its proximity to one of the extensive markets opening upon the world.

The Oregon territory is usually divided into three regions, the lower, middle, and upper regions. The upper includes the Rocky Mountains, with the head waters of the rivers running west and east, north and south, and extends west to the Blue and Spokan ranges of mountains. The lower includes the belt of country bounded on the west by the Pacific, and on the east by the Nesqually, Cascade, and California Mountains. The middle region lies between the two, and embraces probably far the greatest extent of country, is in some respects the most desirable for settlers.

The number of rainy days, during the winter season, in the lower country, is thought to be about eighty-five one-hundredths; while the number of rainy days during the same season in the upper (or middle) country, is about fifteen one-hundredths.
LETTER OF THE REV. H. H. SPALDING TO
JOEL PALMER.
(Referred to on page 126.)

NEZ PERCÉ MISSION, CLEAR WATER RIVER,
Oregon Territory, April 7, 1846.

To Joel Palmer Esq. of Indiana.

My Dear Sir:—Agreeably to your request I most cheerfully give you my views concerning the Oregon territory, its extent, its most desirable climate, fertility of soil, rivers and mountains, seas and bays, and its proximity to one of the most extensive markets opening upon the world.

The Oregon territory is usually divided into three great divisions, the lower, middle, and upper regions. The upper includes the Rocky Mountains, with the head waters of most of the rivers running west and east, north and south, and extends west to the Blue and Spokan ranges of mountains. The lower includes the belt of country bounded on the west by the Pacific, and on the east by the Nesqually, Cascade, and California Mountains. The middle region lies between the two, and embraces probably far the greatest extent of country, and is in some respects the most desirable for settlers.

The number of rainy days, during the winter season, in the lower country, is thought to be about eighty-five one-hundredths; while the number of rainy days during the same season in the upper (or middle) country, is about fifteen one-hundred-
dreadths. There is but little more snow during the winter season in the middle than in the lower region of the Columbia river, or upon the plains. Of course the depth of snow upon the mountains, depends upon their height.

The lower country is subject to inundations, to a greater or less extent, from the Columbia river, which gathering into standing pools, with the great amount of vegetable decay consequent upon low prairie countries, produces to some extent unhealthy fogs during the summer season. This, however, is greatly moderated by the sea breezes from the Pacific. The middle region is entirely free from these evils, and has probably one of the most pacific, healthy, and every way most desirable climates in the world. This, with its extensive prairies, covered with a superior quality of grass tuft, or bunch grass, which springs fresh twice a year, and spotted and streaked everywhere with springs and streams of the purest, sweetest water, renders it admirably adapted to the herding system. The lower country will ever have greatly the advantage in its proximity to market, its extensive sea coast, and from the fact that it contains one of the largest and best harbors in the world, viz. Puget’s sound, running far inland, the mouth of which is protected by Vancouver’s island, easy of access at all seasons and under all winds.

But to go into detail. Myself and wife were appointed missionaries by the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, and destined to this field, and with our worthy associates, Dr. Whitman, and lady, arrived in this country in the fall of 1836. The Doctor settled among the Cayuses, near fort Wallawalla, and myself at this place, where we have ever since continued to dwell. Our duties have called us to travel more or less every year to visit the distant bands and tribes, as also to pack our supplies. I have traversed this middle region in seventeen different routes, of from 60 to 300 miles. Over many of the routes I have passed probably in every month in the year, have marked the progress of vegetation from its earliest shooting forth; the effects of this climate upon the animal constitution; the rapidity with which exhausted poor animals regain their flesh and activity, turned upon the plains; and have kept tables under some of these heads, as also a meteorological table for several years.

Let me here observe that my views of the country have materially changed by a more accurate acquaintance with its true nature. I once thought the valleys only susceptible of cultivation; considering the plains too dry for cultivation. I am now prepared to say this is not the case. The plains are far less from drought than the valleys, on account of the reflection of heat from the surrounding hills. The country, however, is nowhere peculiarly subject to drought, as once thought. My place is one of the deepest valleys, and consequently the most exposed to the reflection from the bluffs around, which rise from two to three thousand feet above my farm, though prepared for irrigation, has remained without it for the last four years. I find the ground becomes moist by cultivation. Three years ago I raised six hundred bushels of shelled corn from six acres, and good crop of wheat on the same piece the two following years, without irrigation. Eight years ago I raised 1500 bushels of potatoes on one acre and a half; measuring some of the bags in which they were brought to the cellars, and so judging of the weight, I gave every eleventh bag for digging and fete, and kept a strict account of what every person brought, so that I was able to make a pretty accurate estimate of the weight. My potatoes and corn are always planted in driest places. Every kind of grain or vegetable which I have tried or have tried in this upper country, grows well. Wheat is sow in the fall, and harvested in June at this place; at Dr. Whitman’s in July, being a more open country. Corn is planted in April and ripens in July; peas the same.

EXTENT OF COUNTRY.

The southern boundary of Oregon territory is the 42d degree of north latitude. The northern boundary is not yet
APPENDIX.

There is but little more snow during the winter in the middle than in the lower region of the Columbia or upon the plains. Of course the depth of snow upon mountains, depends upon their height.

The lower country is subject to inundations, to a greater extent, from the Columbia river, which gathering into large pools, with the great amount of vegetable decay consistent upon low prairie countries, produces to some extent unhealthy fogs during the summer season. This, however, is duly moderated by the sea breezes from the Pacific. The drier region is entirely free from these evils, and has probably one of the most Pacific, healthy, and every way most salubrious climates in the world. This, with its extensive prairies, covered with a superior quality of grass tuft, or bunch grass, which springs fresh twice a year, and spotted and sown everywhere with springs and streams of the purest, etest water, renders it admirably adapted to the herding term. The lower country will ever have greatly the advantage in its proximity to market, its extensive sea coast, and a the fact that it contains one of the largest and best harbors in the world, viz. Puget's sound, running far inland, the 4th of which is protected by Vancouver's island, easy of use at all seasons and under all winds.

but to go into detail. Myself and wife were appointed missionaries by the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, and destined to this field, and with our worthy associates, Dr. Whitman, and lady, arrived in this country in the fall of 1836. The Doctor settled among the Cayuses, fort Wallawalla, and myself at this place, where we have since continued to dwell. Our duties have called us to visit more or less every year to visit the distant bands and es, as also to pack our supplies. I have traversed this middle region in seventeen different routes, of from 60 to 300 es. Over many of the routes I have passed probably in my month in the year, have marked the progress of vegetation from its earliest shooting forth; the effects of this climate upon the animal constitution; the rapidity with which exhausted poor animals regain their flesh and activity, when turned upon the plains; and have kept tables under some of these heads, as also a meteorological table for several years.

Let me here observe that my views of the country have been materially changed by a more accurate acquaintance with its true nature. I once thought the valleys only susceptible of habitation; considering the plains too dry for cultivation. But I am now prepared to say this is not the case. The plains suffer far less from drought than the valleys, on account of the reflection of heat from the surrounding hills. The country, however, is nowhere peculiarly subject to drought, as was once thought. My place is one of the deepest valleys, and consequently the most exposed to the reflection from the high bluffs around, which rise from two to three thousand feet; but my farm, though prepared for irrigation, has remained without it for the last four years. I find the ground becomes more moist by cultivation. Three years ago I raised six hundred bushels of shelled corn from six acres, and good crops of wheat on the same piece the two following years, without irrigation. Eight years ago I raised 1500 bushels of potatoes from one acre and a half; measuring some of the bags in which they were brought to the cellars, and so judging of the whole amount. I gave every eleventh bag for digging and fetching, and kept a strict account of what every person brought, so that I was able to make a pretty accurate estimate of the whole amount. My potatoes and corn are always planted in drills.

Every kind of grain or vegetable which I have tried or seen tried in this upper country, grows well. Wheat is sown in the fall, and harvested in June at this place; at Dr. Whitman's in July, being a more open country. Corn is planted in April and ripens in July; peas the same.

EXTENT OF COUNTRY.

The southern boundary of Oregon territory is the 42d degree of north latitude. The northern boundary is not yet set
APPENDIX.

Tied; both England and the United States claim north of the Columbia river to latitude 49°. But this vast fertile region, well timbered upon the mountains and river sources, and well watered, besides having the fine harbor above named, Puget's sound, must ever remain the most important portion of Oregon, especially on account of this harbor, which will naturally control these seas, and consequently the country. Should the British flag finally exclusively wave over its placid waters, it will be to the rest of Oregon as Quebec is to Canada, or Gibraltar to the Mediterranean. Vancouver's Island is doubtless another reason why Great Britain wishes to make the Columbia river her northern boundary. The line of 49° passes a little north of the southern half of the island. The whole island contains a territory considerably larger than England and Scotland, produces every kind of grain and vegetable well, and has a climate very similar to our Middle and Southern states. Whatever nation possesses this island, or the south portion of it, with its neighboring harbor, Puget's sound, possesses nearly all of a national consideration which pertains to Oregon, and will consequently control it. But if this island, or this portion of it, with this harbor, add their ever controlling influence to the undivided interests of Oregon, this young colony, but yesterday begun, and whose country and existence were but yesterday disputed, will at no distant day, under the softening, life-giving influence of civilization and our holy religion, take its place among the wealthiest, happiest, and best nations of the earth.

The country of Oregon, should it extend to 49° north latitude, is probably capable of sustaining as great a population as two-thirds of the territory of the States, and with far less hard labor.

* Since this letter was written, the forty-ninth parallel of north latitude has been established by treaty as the boundary line between the governments of Great Britain and the United States—except that portion of Vancouver's island south of 49°, which continues under the jurisdiction of Great Britain.

CLIMATE.

This is decidedly the inviting characteristic of the country, and is certainly a great inducement for all persons of health. I speak of the middle region. Free from standing water and vegetable decay, the air is remarkably clear and serene; summers rather warm, especially in the valleys; the mercury ranges, for some time during the hot season, from 100 to 109 degrees above zero. Nights cool, but not dewy, except in a few places. Twice since I have been in this country frost has injured vines, leaves, &c., first of May never in the fall till late; often my melon vines, &c., are killed the first of December. Four times since I have been in this country, the mercury has fallen below zero; once to 26 degrees. Usually it ranges above 20 in the morning, and about 70 through the day. During six of the ten winters I have passed in the country, the rivers have not been frozen. The Columbia river has been frozen nearly to its mouth, twice since I have been in the country. The snow sometimes falls very deep—I should judge about once in five years. About half my winters here there has been no snow in the valleys but little on the plains, except to whiten the earth for a time. It disappears in a few hours, especially on the surface of the bluffs and hills. Last year I made a collection of flowers and plants, which I purpose to send to Washington; I gathered two flowers in January, on the 22d and 29th, and during the month of February some 40 showed themselves, and by the first of March, the grass on the south Facing bluffs was 14 inches high. This year the season was a little later, judging by the appearance of flowers. I know of no disease that can be said to be peculiar to the country. The country is peculiarly free from sudden changes of weather, or violent storms. Persons who have wintered here from the south, tell me the winters are as mild as the winter before, from 20th of January.

M. W.
APPENDIX.

both England and the United States claim north of the
umbia river to latitude 49°. But this vast fertile region,
timbered upon the mountains and river sources, and well
ed, besides having the fine harbor above named, Puget's
ad, must ever remain the most important portion of Ore-
turally control these seas, and consequently the country. Should the
ish flag finally exclusively wave over its placid waters, it
to the rest of Oregon as Quebec is to Canada, or Gib-
ir to the Mediterranean. Vancouver's Island is doubtless
ther reason why Great Britain wishes to make the Colum-
river her northern boundary. The line of 49° passes a
orth of the southern half of the island. The whole
contains a territory considerably larger than England and
land, produces every kind of grain and vegetable well, and
climate very similar to our Middle and Southern states.
ter nation possesses this island, or the south portion of
its neighboring harbor, Puget's sound, possesses nearly
in a national consideration which pertains to Oregon, and
sequently control it. But if this island, or this por-
of it, with this harbor, add their ever controlling influence
red interests of Oregon, this young colony, but
day begun, and whose country and existence were but
day disputed, will at no distant day, under the softening,
giving influence of civilization and our holy religion, take
ce among the wealthiest, happiest, and best nations of

d the country of Oregon, should it extend to 49° north lati-
, is probably capable of sustaining as great a population
-thirds of the territory of the States, and with far less
labor.

Since this letter was written, the forty-ninth parallel of north latitude
been established by treaty as the boundary line between the govern-
s of Great Britain and the United States—except that portion of Van-
's island south of 49°, which continues under the jurisdiction of Grea

CLIMATE.

This is decidedly the inviting characteristic of the country,
and is certainly a great inducement for all persons of delicate
health. I speak of the middle region. Free from marshes or
standing water and vegetable decay, the air is remarkably pure
and serene; summers rather warm, especially in the valleys;
the mercury ranges, for some time during the hot season, from
100 to 109 degrees above zero. Nights cool, but no fog or
dew, except in a few places. Twice since I have been in the
country frost has injured vines, leaves, &c., first of May, but
never in the fall till late; often my melon vines, &c., are green
till the first of December. Four times since I have been here
the mercury has fallen below zero; once to 26 degrees. But
usually it ranges above 20 in the morning, and above 60
through the day. During six of the ten winters I have passed
in the country, the rivers have not been frozen. The Co-
lumbia river has been frozen nearly to its mouth, twice since
I have been in the country. The snow sometimes falls a foot
depth—I should judge about once in five years. About half
my winters here there has been no snow in the valleys, and
but little on the plains, except to whiten the earth for a short
time. It disappears in a few hours, especially on the south
face of the bluffs and hills. Last year I made a collection of
flowers and plants, which I purpose to send to Washington.
I gathered two flowers in January, on the 22d and 29th,* and
during the month of February some 40 showed themselves,
and by the first of March the grass on the south faces of the
bluffs was 14 inches high. This year the season was about
three weeks later, judging by the appearance of flowers. I
know of no disease that can be said to be peculiar to the coun-
try. The country is peculiarly free from sudden changes of
weather, or violent storms. Persons who have wintered here
from the south, tell me the winters are as mild as the winters

* Flowers have been seen in the last winter, and winter before, from the
20th of January.

M. W.
in the northern parts of North and South Carolina, and with less sudden changes.

ADVANTAGES FOR THE HERDING SYSTEM.

The country is one extensive prairie, except the mountains, which are covered with several species of pine, cedar, and fir. The prairies are rolling, and with the exception of a narrow belt of sand and sedge upon the Columbia, and portions of the Snake river, are everywhere covered with the bunch grass, which, from observation, I judge to be a richer, heartier food for animals than corn, oats, and the best pastures of the States. It is a fine, solid stalk, growing two feet high, with fine leaves, holds its freshness through the winter; I mean the old stalk, which mingled with the young growth, usually springs fresh in the fall, forms a food for animals through the winter, preferable to the best hay. Horses and oxen perform labor at all seasons upon this grass simply, without the aid of grain; which I now think disposes the animal system to various diseases.

When I pack, I usually travel from thirty-five to forty miles a day, each horse carrying two hundred pounds—rest an hour at noon, without taking down the packs; camp while the sun is yet two hours high; hobble the horses and drive them up in the morning at sunrise. I find that horses will endure such labor for twenty-five or thirty days, resting of course on the Sabbath, upon this grass, without injuring them. Their wind is evidently better than that of horses fed on grain and hay. I have rode from Dr. Whitman’s station to this, 125 miles, in nineteen hours, starting at 9 o’clock in the night, and driving a spare horse for change; but this was no advantage, for I find it is more fatiguing to a horse to be drove than to be rode. You doubtless recollect the man who overtook us on the head of Alapausawi, Thursday morning. He had left the Dalles or Long Narrows on the Columbia on Tuesday morning, slept a short time Tuesday night below the Umatillo, passed by Dr. Whitman’s station, and slept Wednesday night on the Tuka-
APPENDIX.

The northern parts of North and South Carolina, and with sudden changes.

ADVANTAGES FOR THE HERDING SYSTEM.

The country is one extensive prairie, except the mountains, which are covered with several species of pine, cedar, and fir. The prairies are rolling, and with the exception of a narrow strip of sand and sedge upon the Columbia, and portions of the Columbia, and the best pastures of the States. A fine, solid stalk, growing two feet high, with fine leaves, its freshness through the winter; I mean the old stalk, mingled with the young growth, that usually springs in the fall, forms a food for animals through the winter, comparable to the best hay. Horses and oxen perform labor at seasons upon this grass simply, without the aid of grain; I now think disposes the animal system to various dispositions. When I pack, I usually travel from thirty-five to forty miles per day, each horse carrying two hundred pounds—rest an hour on, without taking down the packs; camp while the sun is two hours high; hobble the horses and drive them up the morning at sunrise. I find that horses will endure such a strain twenty-five or thirty days, resting of course on the ough grass, without injuring them. Their wind is evidently better than that of horses fed on grain and hay. I rode from Dr. Whitman's station to this, 125 miles, in nine hours, starting at 9 o'clock in the night, and driving a horse for change; but this was no advantage, for I find more fatiguing to a horse to be drove than to be rode. Doubtless recollect the man who overtook us on the head spausawi, Thursday morning. He had left the Dalles or Narrows on the Columbia on Tuesday morning, slept a time Tuesday night below the Umatillo, passed by Dr. Whitman's station, and slept Wednesday night on the Tukaplan, a distance from the Dalles of two hundred and forty miles; and the day he passed us he traveled fifty-five miles more. He rode one horse and drove another for change. You will probably even recollect those horses, as they left us upon the round gallop. A man went from this place, starting 'late, to Wallawalla, and returned on the third day, sun two hours high, making the journey in about two days and a half. The whole distance traveled was two hundred and fifty miles, and but one horse was used. None of these horses were injured.

Cattle, sheep, horses, and hogs feed out through the winter, and continue fat. We very often kill our beef in March, and always have the very best of meat. Often an ox from the plains, killed in March, yields over one hundred and fifty pounds of tallow. You have seen two specimens, one killed at Dr. Whitman's, and one at this place. Sheep need the care of a shepherd through the winter, to protect the lambs from the prairie wolves. A band of mares should have a good stud that will herd them and protect the colts from the large wolves. Some thirty different kinds of roots grow abundantly upon the plains and bluffs, which, with the grass, furnish the best of food for hogs, and they are always good pork. The south face of the extensive bluffs and hills are always free from snow, and, cut up into ten thousand little ravines, form the most desirable retreat imaginable for sheep during the winter. Here they have the best of fresh grass, and the young lambs, coming regularly twice a year, are protected from the winds and enlivened by the warm sun. We have a flock of sheep belonging to the Mission, received from the islands eight years ago; there are now about one hundred and fifty. Not one has yet died from disease, a thing of such frequent occurrence in the States. It must certainly become a great wool growing country.

I cannot but contrast the time, labor, and expense requisite to look after herds in this country, with that required in the States, especially in the Northern and Middle States, where two-thirds of every man's time, labor, and money is expended.
on his animals, in preparing and fencing pasture grounds and meadows, building barns, sheds, stables, and granaries, cutting and securing hay and grains, and feeding and looking to animals through winter. In this country all this is superceded by Nature's own bountiful hand. In this country a single shepherd with his horse and dogs can protect and look after five thousand sheep. A man with his horse and perhaps a dog can easily attend to two thousand head of cattle and horses, without spending a dollar for barns, grain, or hay. Consider the vast amount of labor and expense such a number of animals would require in the States. Were I to select for my friends a location for a healthy happy life, and speedy wealth, it would be this country.

Timber is the great desideratum. But the country of which I am particularly speaking, extending every way perhaps four hundred miles, is everywhere surrounded by low mountains, which are thickly timbered, besides two or three small ridges passing through it; also the rivers Columbia, Snake, Spokan, Paluse, Clear Water, Yankiman, Okanakan, Salmon, Wailau, Yakakan, Wallawalla, Umatillo, John Day's and river De Shutes; and down most of these timber or lumber can be rafted in any quantities. So that but a very small portion of the country will be over ten or fifteen miles from timber; most of it in the immediate vicinity of timber. The numerous small streams which occur every five or six miles, affording most desirable locations for settlements, contain some cotton wood, alder and thorn. But timber is soon grown from sprouts. The streams everywhere run over a stony bottom, while the soil is entirely free from stone. Streams are rapid, affording the best of mill privileges.

MARKET, SEAS AND BAYS.

The western shores of Oregon are washed by the placid waters of the Pacific, which bring the 360,000,000 of the many millions of the vast Indies and of Australasia lay them at our doors with opening hands to receive our produce; which, with the numerous whale ships that whiten the Northern Pacific, calling not only for provisions but harbors to winter in, must ever afford one of the extensive markets in the world for all kinds of produce one concerning which there need be but little fear that ever be overstocked. A market compared with which offered by western Europe to the eastern section of the United States, will become as a drop to the bucket. The United States' Commercial Agent at Oahu, Sandwich Islands, is anxious to make a contract for a certain amount of provisions be supplied to American shipping every year at Oregon but as yet the supplies of the country over and above home consumption, are not sufficient to warrant a depend of our whale shipping upon the country. In fact for years, while the United States continue to pour their importants by tens of thousands, every year, into this young republic, the home market must continue in competition with foreign. But the day is not distant when this country, surrounded by an industrious, virtuous, Sabbath-loving people, governed by wholesome laws, blessed with schools, and the institution of our holy religion, will hold out abundant encouragement for the numerous whale and merchant ships of the Pacific to leave their heavy lading of three years' supply of provisions at home, and depend upon the market in the immediate vicinity of their fishing grounds. Others following in their learning of this new world, and finding out our ample harbors, soon this little obscure point upon the map of the world will become a second North American Republic—her commerce whitening every sea, and her crowded ports fanned by flags of every nation. From this upper country, a distance of three hundred or four hundred miles, droves of cattle and sheep can be driven to the lower portions of the Columbia river.
APPENDIX.

uis animals, in preparing and fencing pasture grounds and
do, building barns, sheds, stables, and granaries, cutting
securing hay and grains, and feeding and looking to ani-
ties through winter. In this country all this is superseded by
me's own bountiful hand. In this country a single shepherd
his horse and dogs can protect and look after five thousand
p.* A man with his horse and perhaps a dog can easily
id to two thousand head of cattle and horses, without
ing a dollar for barns, grain, or hay. Consider the vast
unt of labor and expense such a number of animals would
ire in the States. Were I to select for my friends a loca-
for a healthy happy life, and speedy wealth, it would be
ountry.

imber is the great desideratum. But the country of which
particularly speaking, extending every way perhaps four
miles, is everywhere surrounded by low mountains,
h are thickly timbered, besides two or three small ridges
through it; also the rivers Columbia, Snake, Spokan,
, Clear Water,Yankiman, Okanakan, Salmon, Waiaus,Tu-
, Wallawalla, Umatilla, John Day’s and river De Shutes;
down most of these timber or lumber can be rafted in any
ties. So that but a very small portion of the country
be over ten or fifteen miles from timber; most of it in the
diate vicinity of timber. The numerous small streams
 occur every five or six miles, affording most desirable
ions for settlements, contain some cotton wood, alder and
. But timber is soon grown from sprouts. The streams
here run over a stony bottom, while the soil is entirely
from stone. Streams are rapid, affording the best of mill
eges.

MARKET, SEAS AND BAYS.
he western shores of Oregon are washed by the placid
waters of the Pacific, which bring the 360,000,000 of China,
the many millions of the vast Indies and of Australasia, and
lay them at our doors with opening hands to receive our pro-
duce; which, with the numerous whale ships that literally
whiten the Northern Pacific, calling not only for provisions,
but harbors to winter in, must ever afford one of the most
extensive markets in the world for all kinds of produce, and
one concerning which there need be but little fear that it will
ever be overstocked. A market compared with which, that
offered by western Europe to the eastern section of the United
States, will become as a drop to the bucket. The United
States' Commercial Agent at Oahu, Sandwich Islands, is desi-
rours to make a contract for a certain amount of provisions to
be supplied to American shipping every year at Oregon city;
but as yet the supplies of the country over and above the
home consumption, are not sufficient to warrant a dependence
of our whale shipping upon the country. In fact for many
years, while the United States continue to pour their inhabi-
tants by tens of thousands, every year, into this young repub-
lic, the home market must continue in competition with the
foreign. But the day is not distant when this country, settled
by an industrious, virtuous, Sabbath-loving people, governed
by wholesome laws, blessed with schools, and the institutions
of our holy religion, will hold out abundant encouragements
for the numerous whale and merchant ships of the Pacific to
leave their heavy lading of three years' supply of provisions
at home, and depend upon the market in the immediate vicinity
of their fishing grounds. Others following in their track,
learning of this new world, and finding out our ample harbors,
soon this little obscure point upon the map of the world will
become a second North American Republic—her commerce
whitening every sea, and her crowded ports fanned by the
flags of every nation. From this upper country, a distance of
three hundred or four hundred miles, droves of cattle and sheep
can be driven to the lower portions of the Columbia river,
with far less expense and labor than they are driven the same
distances in the States, always being in the midst of grass
upon which they may feed every night without charge.

The principal harbors are Puget's Sound, mouths of Colum-
bia, Frazier's, Shahales, Umpqua, Rose and Clamet rivers.
Doubtless others will be discovered, as the country becomes
more known. A dangerous bar extends nearly across the
mouth of the Columbia, leaving but a narrow obscure channel,
difficult of access or egress, except with favorable winds.
Vessels sometimes find it impossible to enter the river by
reason of contrary winds; and sometimes are detained in the
river two or three months, there not being sea room enough
to go out against a head wind. This difficulty could be
greatly obviated, and perhaps removed, by a pilot boat.
Concerning the other rivers I have no certain knowledge, but have
been informed that some of them are navigable for vessels
from forty to sixty miles, and afford convenient harbors.
Puget's Sound, as before observed, is one of the safest and
best harbors in the world, it can be entered or left under any
winds and at any season of the year. The scenery around is
said to be most enchanting. Two lakes near sending off a
small stream of pure water. A considerable river runs into the
sound, making a fall of some twenty-five feet just as it plunges
into the sea, affording the opportunity of building mills upon
the wharfs.

But very little has been known by Americans concerning
the extensive country north of the Columbia, till last winter.
I have several times been told by British subjects that the
countries bordering on Frazier's river and Puget's Sound were
too sterile for cultivation, and but poor crops could be raised
on the Cowlitz. Whereas, the exploring party who left Ore-
gon city, last winter, report that they found a very extensive
country north of the Columbia river, of apparently good soil,
well timbered with pine and oak, and well watered with the
following rivers and their tributaries, viz: The Cowlitz,
emptying into the Columbia river from the north; the Shahales,
APPENDIX.

Far less expense and labor than they are driven the same

ances in the States, always being in the midst of grass

which they may feed every night without charge.

he principal harbors are Puget’s Sound, mouths of Colum-

Frazier’s, Shahales, Umpqua, Rose and Clamet rivers. bhess others will be discovered, as the country becomes

known. A dangerous bar extends nearly across the

th of the Columbia, leaving but a narrow obscure channel,

ult of access or egress, except with favorable winds. ells sometimes find it impossible to enter the river by

on of contrary winds; and sometimes are detained in the

two or three months, there not being sea room enough

out against a head wind. This difficulty could be

ly obviated, and perhaps removed, by a pilot boat. Con-

ing the other rivers I have no certain knowledge, but have

formed that some of them are navigable for vessels

forty to sixty miles, and afford convenient harbors.

’t Sound, as before observed, is one of the safest and

harbors in the world, it can be entered or left under any

s and at any season of the year. The scenery around is

to be most enchanting. Two lakes near sending off a

stream of pure water. A considerable river runs into the

, making a fall of some twenty-five feet just as it plunges

the sea, affording the opportunity of building mills upon

shoars.

It very little has been known by Americans concerning

tensive country north of the Columbia, till last winter. 
ve several times been told by British subjects that the

tries bordering on Frazier’s river and Puget’s Sound were
terile for cultivation, and but poor crops could be raised

e Cowlitz. Whereas, the exploring party who left Ore-

ity, last winter, report that they found a very extensive

ry north of the Columbia river, of apparently good soil,
timbered with pine and oak, and well watered with the

ging rivers and their tributaries, viz: The Cowlitz,
ying into the Columbia river from the north; the Shahales,

running into a small bay north of the Columbia river; the Nes-
qualla, rising near the source of the Cowlitz, and running north

into Puget’s Sound; Frazier’s river north of this, and several

smaller ones not named.

On the Cowlitz, Nesqualla and Frazier’s rivers, the Hudson

Bay Company have large establishments, and are producing

vast quantities of wool, beef, pork, and all kinds of grain, for

British whale ships which frequent the harbors. Besides these

establishments, they have extensive farms and herds at Van-

couver, in the Willamette valley and Colville, and trading posts

on Vancouver island, and at the mouth of the Columbia river,

Umpqua, Vancouver, Wallawalla, Okanakan and Colville, Boise

and fort Hall, with very many at the north. Some of these

are strongly fortified, and are being well supplied with cannon

and other munitions of war, by almost every ship that arrives.

So I have been informed by persons from these ships.

With the extensive valley watered by the Willamette and

its numerous tributaries, you are better acquainted than myself,
as I have never visited that country. I cannot, however, deny

myself the pleasure of expressing my opinion of the country,
formed from information derived yearly from scores of persons

who have dwelt long in, or traveled more or less through its

extensive territory, at all seasons of the year.

On the west the great valley is separated from the Pacific

by a low range of well timbered mountains, that give rise to

numerous streams and small rivers, some of which are lately

found sufficient to admit vessels. On the east it is bounded

by the Cascade or President’s range, everywhere abounding

with white pine and cedar. The Willamette river rises in lati-
du 42°, and runs north and empties itself into the Columbia

river 88 miles above its mouth. The falls of the Willamette

are about thirty miles above its mouth, and must ever add a

vast interest to the country. The power for mills and ma-

chinery that may be erected on each side of the river, and on

the island in the middle of the falls, is adequate for almost any

conceivable demand.
Oregon city, situated at the falls on the east side of the river, contains over five hundred souls, about eighty houses, viz. two churches, two blacksmith shops, one cooper shop, two cabinet shops, four tailor shops, one hatter's shop, one tannery, three shoe shops, two silver smiths, four stores, two taverns, two flouring and two saw mills, and a lathe machine. Directly opposite, on the west side, are two towns laid out, and buildings are going up. The face of the country in the Willamette valley is rolling, very equally divided into prairie and timbered countries, with frequent oak openings. Wheat produces well; corn, potatoes, &c. produce well in some places, and probably would everywhere do well with good cultivation; soil everywhere considered of a superior quality. Less snow during the winter season than in the middle district, but much more rain, on the low lands during the summer, which render the country less healthy than this middle region; but still the country cannot be considered an unhealthy country. The face of the country is everywhere covered with bunch grass,* and animals feed out through the winter, as in the middle region.

The rivers Umpqua, Rose and Clamet, which empty into the Pacific, south of the Columbia, are said to water extensive fertile countries; but as yet very little is known of these regions. Ships come up the Willamette river within a few miles of Oregon city. Concerning the road for wagons commenced south of Mount Hood, and which is to be completed this summer, to be in readiness for the next emigration, you are better acquainted than myself.

I am happy to recommend to future emigrants your directions and advice as to the best mode of traveling; number of wagons desirable to travel together; quantity of provisions required for each person; best route; distance to be traveled each day. You will also be able to give the prices for which for which the Hudson Bay company sells flour, at Forts Hall and Bois, and for which it is brought from the Willamette and Dalles and sold.

You are acquainted with the fact that the Mission at this place, and at Wailatpu, have been in the habit of selling provisions to immigrants. We are willing to do so, as there are no other sources of supplies in this vicinity therefore seems a duty. But our object in the country is to civilize and Christianize the Indian tribes among whom we are located. We are stewards of the property of others; receive no salaries, but simply our living and clothing: therefore feel it to be our duty to endeavour to make receipts for provisions sold, nett their expenses. For this reason Mr. Gilbert, a gentleman from New York, has taken charge of the secular affairs of this station, and will furnish provisions to immigrants on the most reasonable terms. He will give you their probable prices, and the names of such things as be taken in exchange. You have seen the quantity and quality of flour and beef at this place, as also at Wailatpu, which you are acquainted with.

Yours very sincerely,

H. H. SPALDING

P. S. During last season, commencing 22d of January, collected and preserved over two thousand different species of flowers, plants and grasses,* many of which I think are new but I am no botanist.

* Clover (native) is more abundant in June.—M. W.
AGON CITY, situated at the falls on the east side of the river, has over five hundred souls, about eighty houses, viz.: churches, two blacksmith shops, one cooper shop, two et shops, four tailor shops, one hatter's shop, one tannery, shoe shops, two silver smiths, four stores, two taverns, louring and two saw mills, and a lathe machine. Directly site, on the west side, are two towns laid out, and build-ire going up. The face of the country in the Willamette river is rolling, very equally divided into prairie and timbered ries, with frequent oak openings. Wheat produces well; potatoes, &c. produce well in some places, and probably l everywhere do well with good cultivation; soil every- considered of a superior quality. Less snow during inter season than in the middle district, but much more with fogs, on the low lands during the summer, which r the country less healthy than this middle region; but he country cannot be considered an unhealthy country, face of the country is everywhere covered with bunch * and animals feed out through the winter, as in the mid-gion. e rivers Umpqua, Rose and Clamet, which empty into pacific, south of the Columbia, are said to water extensive r countries; but as yet very little is known of these re- . Ships come up the Willamette river within a few f Oregon city. Concerning the road for wagons com- ed south of Mount Hood, and which is to be completed summer, to be in readiness for the next emigration, you etter acquainted than myself.

m happy to recommend to future emigrants your direc- and advice as to the best mode of traveling; number of ns desirable to travel together; quantity of provisions red for each person; best route; distance to be traveled day. You will also be able to give the prices for which hich the Hudson Bay company sells flour, at Forts Hall and Bois, and for which it is brought from the Willamette to the Dalles and sold.

You are acquainted with the fact that the Mission station at this place, and at Waiilatpu, have been in the habit of furnishing provisions to immigrants. We are willing to do so as long as there are no other sources of supplies in this vicinity, and therefore seems a duty. But our object in the country is to civilize and Christianize the Indian tribes among whom we are located. We are stewards of the property of others. We receive no salaries, but simply our living and clothing. We therefore feel it to be our duty to endeavour to make the receipts for provisions sold, nett their expenses. For this end, Mr. Gilbert, a gentleman from New York, has taken charge of the secular affairs of this station, and will furnish provisions to immigrants on the most reasonable terms. He will give you their probable prices, and the names of such things as will be taken in exchange. You have seen the quantity and qual ity of flour and beef at this place, as also at Waiilatpu.

Yours very sincerely,

H. H. SPALDING.

P. S. During last season, commencing 22d of January, I collected and preserved over two thousand different species of flowers, plants and grasses,* many of which I think are rare, but I am no botanist.

* Probably what are called species here, are in many cases only a variety of the same species.

M. W.
The Legislative Committee recommend that the following Laws be adopted.

PREAMBLE.

We, the people of Oregon Territory, for purposes of protection, and to secure peace and prosperity among ourselves, agree to adopt the following laws and regulations until such time as the United States of America extend jurisdiction over us.

Be it enacted, therefore, by the free citizens of Oregon Territory, that the said territory, for purposes of temporary government, be divided into not less than three nor more than five districts, subject to be extended to a greater number when an increase of population shall require.

For the purpose of fixing the principles of civil and religious liberty, as the basis of all laws and constitutions of government that may hereafter be adopted—

Be it enacted, That the following articles be considered articles of compact among the free citizens of this territory:

ARTICLE I.

§ 1. No person demeaning himself in a peaceable and orderly manner, shall ever be molested on account of his mode of worship or religious sentiments.
ORGANIC LAWS OF OREGON.

(WITH AMENDMENTS.)

The Legislative Committee recommend that the following Laws be adopted.

PREAMBLE.

We, the people of Oregon Territory, for purposes of mutual protection, and to secure peace and prosperity among ourselves, agree to adopt the following laws and regulations, until such time as the United States of America extend their jurisdiction over us.

Be it enacted, therefore, by the free citizens of Oregon Territory, that the said territory, for purposes of temporary government, be divided into not less than three nor more than five districts, subject to be extended to a greater number when an increase of population shall require.

For the purpose of fixing the principles of civil and religious liberty, as the basis of all laws and constitutions of government that may hereafter be adopted—

Be it enacted, That the following articles be considered articles of compact among the free citizens of this territory:

ARTICLE I.

§ 1. No person demeaning himself in a peaceable and orderly manner, shall ever be molested on account of his mode of worship or religious sentiments.
§ 2. The inhabitants of said territory shall always be entitled to the benefits of the writ of habeas corpus and trial by jury, of a proportionate representation of the people in the legislature, and of judicial proceedings, according to the course of common law. All persons shall be bailable, unless for capital offences, where the proof shall be evident or the presumption great. All fines shall be moderate, and no cruel or unusual punishments shall be inflicted. No man shall be deprived of his liberty but by the judgment of his peers, or the law of the land; and should the public exigencies make it necessary for the common preservation to take any person’s property, or to demand his particular services, full compensation shall be made for the same; and in the just preservation of rights and property, it is understood and declared that no law ought ever to be made, or have force in said territory, that shall, in any manner whatever, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements, “bona fide” and without fraud previously formed.

§ 3. Religion, morality and knowledge being necessary to good government and the happiness of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged. The utmost good faith shall always be observed towards the Indians; their lands and property shall never be taken from them without their consent; and in their property, rights or liberty they shall never be invaded or disturbed, unless in just and lawful wars, authorised by the representatives of the people; but laws founded in justice and humanity shall, from time to time, be made for preventing injustice being done to them, and for preserving peace and friendship with them.

§ 4. There shall be no slavery nor involuntary servitude in said territory otherwise than for the punishment of crimes, whereof the party shall have been duly convicted.

§ 5. No person shall be deprived of the right of bearing arms in his own defence; no unreasonable searches or seizures shall be granted; the freedom of the press shall not be restrained; no person shall be twice tried for the same offence; nor the people deprived of the right of peaceably assembling and discussing any matter they may think proper; nor the right of petition ever be denied.

§ 6. The powers of the government shall be divided into three distinct departments—the legislative, executive, and judicial; and no person, belonging to one of these departments, shall exercise any of the powers properly belonging to the others, except in cases herein directed or permitted.

ARTICLE II.

§ 1. The legislative power shall be vested in a House of Representatives, which shall consist of not less than thirty, nor more than sixty-one members, whose numbers shall be increased more than five at any one session, to be elected by the qualified electors at the annual election, giving to each district a representation in proportion to its population, (taking Indians,) and the said members shall reside in the district for which they shall be chosen; and in case of vacancy by death, resignation or otherwise, the executive shall issue a writ to the district where such vacancy has occurred, to cause a new election to be held, giving sufficient notice at least ten days previously, of the time and place of holding said election.

§ 2. The House of Representatives, when assembled, shall choose a speaker and its other officers, be judges of the qualifications and election of its members, and sit upon its own journment from day to day. Two-thirds of the House shall constitute a quorum to transact business, but a smaller number may adjourn from day to day, and may be authorised by law to compel the attendance of absent members.

§ 3. The House may determine the rules of its proceedings, punish its members for disorderly behavior, and with the concurrence of two-thirds, expel a member, but not a second for the same offence; and shall have all powers necessary
APPENDIX.

The inhabitants of said territory shall always be entitled to the benefits of the writ of habeas corpus and trial by jury, proportionate representation of the people in the legislature, and of judicial proceedings, according to the course of common law. All persons shall be bailable, unless for capital offenses, where the proof shall be evident or the presumption strong. All fines shall be moderate, and no cruel or unusual punishments shall be inflicted. No man shall be deprived of his liberty but by the judgment of his peers, or the law of the land. Should the public exigencies make it necessary for the common preservation to take any person's property, or demand his particular services, full compensation shall be made for the same; and in the just preservation of rights and liberties, it is understood and declared that no law ought ever to be made, or have force in said territory, that shall, in any manner whatever, interfere with or affect private contracts, engagements, "bona fide" and without fraud previously entered into.

Religion, morality and knowledge being necessary to government and the happiness of mankind, schools and means of education shall forever be encouraged. The true good faith shall always be observed towards the Indians; their lands and property shall never be taken from them without their consent; and in their property, rights or liberty shall never be invaded or disturbed, unless in just and lawful wars, authorised by the representatives of the people; laws founded in justice and humanity shall, from time to time, be made for preventing injustice being done to them, or preserving peace and friendship with them.

There shall be no slavery nor involuntary servitude in the territory otherwise than for the punishment of crimes, the punishment of which the party shall have been duly convicted.

No person shall be deprived of the right of bearing arms in his own defence; no unreasonable searches or seizures be granted; the freedom of the press shall not be restrained; no person shall be twice tried for the same offence; no person shall be deprived of the right of peaceably assembling and discussing any matter they may think proper; nor shall the right of petition ever be denied.

§ 6. The powers of the government shall be divided into three distinct departments—the legislative, executive, and judicial; and no person, belonging to one of these departments, shall exercise any of the powers properly belonging to either of the others, except in cases herein directed or permitted.

ARTICLE II.

§ 1. The legislative power shall be vested in a House of Representatives, which shall consist of not less than thirteen nor more than sixty-one members, whose numbers shall not be increased more than five at any one session, to be elected by the qualified electors at the annual election, giving to each district a representation in proportion to its population (excluding Indians), and the said members shall reside in the district for which they shall be chosen; and in case of vacancy by death, resignation or otherwise, the executive shall issue his writ to the district where such vacancy has occurred, and cause a new election to be held, giving sufficient notice at least ten days previously, of the time and place of holding said election.

§ 2. The House of Representatives, when assembled, shall choose a speaker and its other officers, be judges of the qualifications and election of its members, and sit upon its own adjournment from day to day. Two-thirds of the House shall constitute a quorum to transact business, but a smaller number may adjourn from day to day, and may be authorised by law to compel the attendance of absent members.

§ 3. The House may determine the rules of its proceedings, punish its members for disorderly behavior, and with the concurrence of two-thirds, expel a member, but not a second time for the same offence; and shall have all powers necessary for
a legislature of a temporary government, not in contravention with the restrictions imposed in this Organic Law.

§ 4. The House of Representatives shall, from time to time, fix the salaries of the different officers appointed or elected under this compact, provided the pay of no officer shall be altered during the term of his service; nor shall the pay of the House be increased by any law taking effect during the session at which such alteration is made.

§ 5. The House of Representatives shall have the sole power of impeaching; three-fourths of all the members must concur in an impeachment. The governor and all civil officers under these articles of compact, shall be liable to impeachment for treason, bribery, or any high crime or misdemeanor in office. Judgment in such cases shall not extend further than removal from office, and disqualification to hold any office of honor, trust or profit under this compact; but the party convicted may be dealt with according to law.

§ 6. The House of Representatives shall have power to lay out the territory into suitable districts, and apportion the representation in their own body. They shall have power to pass laws for raising a revenue either by the levying and collecting of taxes, or the imposing license on merchandize, ferries, or other objects—to open roads and canals, either by the levying a road tax, or the chartering of companies; to regulate the intercourse of the people with the Indian tribes; to establish post offices and post roads; to declare war, suppress insurrection or repel invasion; to provide for the organizing, arming, and disciplining the militia, and for calling forth the militia to execute the laws of Oregon; to pass laws to regulate the introduction, manufacture, or sale of ardent spirits; to regulate the currency and internal police of the country; to create inferior offices necessary and not provided for by these articles of compact; and generally to pass such laws to promote the general welfare of the people of Oregon, not contrary to the spirit of this instrument; and all powers not hereby expressly delegated, remain with the people. The House of Representatives convene annually on the first Tuesday in December, in the place as may be provided by law, and shall, upon the meeting after the adoption of this instrument of compact, proceed to elect and define the duties of a secretary, registrar, treasurer, auditor, marshal, or other officers necessary to carry into effect the provisions of this compact.

§ 7. The executive power shall be vested in one person, elected by the qualified voters at the annual election, who shall have power to fill vacancies; to remit fines and forfeitures; to grant pardons and reprieves for offences against the laws of the territory; to call out the military force of the country to repel invasion or suppress insurrection; to take care that the laws are faithfully executed, and to recommend such laws as he may consider necessary to the representatives of the people for their action. Every bill which shall have been passed by the House of Representatives, shall, before it becomes a law, be presented to the governor for his approbation. If he approve, he shall sign it; if not, he shall return it, with his objections, to the House, and the House shall cause the objections to be entered at large on its journals, and shall proceed to reconsider the bill; if, after such reconsideration, a majority of two-thirds of the House shall agree to pass the same, it shall become a law. In such cases the vote shall be taken by yeas and nays, and be entered upon the journal. If any bill shall not be returned by the governor to the House of Representatives within three days (Sundays excepted) after it shall have been presented to him, the same shall become a law in the same manner as if the governor had signed it, unless the House of Representatives, by its adjournment, shall prevent its return in which case it shall not become a law. The governor shall continue in office two years, and until his successor is elected and qualified; and in case of the office becoming vacant by death, resignation, or otherwise, the secretary shall exercise the duties of the office until the vacancy shall be filled.
APPENDIX.

isature of a temporary government, not in contravention
the restrictions imposed in this Organic Law.

1. The House of Representatives shall, from time to time,
set salaries of the different officers appointed or elected un-
his compact, provided the pay of no officer shall be altered
ig the term of his service; nor shall the pay of the House
creased by any law taking effect during the session at
h such alteration is made.

1. The House of Representatives shall have the sole
r of impeaching; three-fourths of all the members must
ur in an impeachment. The governor and all civil officers
these articles of compact, shall be liable to impeachment
reason, bribery, or any high crime or misdemeanor in
Judgment in such cases shall not extend further than
al from office, and disqualification to hold any office of
trust or profit under this compact; but the party convic-
ay be dealt with according to law.

1. The House of Representatives shall have power to lay
be territory into suitable districts, and apportion the repre-
ion in their own body. They shall have power to pass
for raising a revenue either by the levying and collecting
es, or the imposing license on merchandize, ferries, or
objects—to open roads and canals, either by the levying
or the chartering of companies; to regulate the
ourse of the people with the Indian tribes; to establish
ices and post roads; to declare war, suppress insurrec-
repel invasion; to provide for the organizing, arming,
diciplining the militia, and for calling forth the militia to
the laws of Oregon; to pass laws to regulate the intro-
on, manufacture, or sale of ardent spirits; to regulate the
ncy and internal police of the country; to create inferior
ecessary and not provided for by these articles of com-
and generally to pass such laws to promote the general
re of the people of Oregon, not contrary to the spirit of
instrument; and all powers not hereby expressly delegated,
remain with the people. The House of Representatives shall
convene annually on the first Tuesday in December, at such
place as may be provided by law, and shall, upon their first
meeting after the adoption of this instrument of compact, pro-
ceed to elect and define the duties of a secretary, recorder,
treasurer, auditor, marshal, or other officers necessary to carry
into effect the provisions of this compact.

§7. The executive power shall be vested in one person,
elected by the qualified voters at the annual election, who shall
have power to fill vacancies; to remit fines and forfeitures; to
grant pardons and reprieves for offences against the laws of the
territory; to call out the military force of the country to repel
invasion or suppress insurrection; to take care that the laws
are faithfully executed, and to recommend such laws as he
may consider necessary to the representatives of the people
for their action. Every bill which shall have been passed by
the House of Representatives, shall, before it becomes a law,
be presented to the governor for his approbation. If he ap-
prove, he shall sign it; if not, he shall return it, with his ob-
jections, to the House, and the House shall cause the objections
to be entered at large on its journals, and shall proceed to
reconsider the bill; if, after such reconsideration, a majority
of two-thirds of the House shall agree to pass the same, it shall
become a law. In such cases the vote shall be taken by ayes
and noes, and be entered upon the journal. If any bill shall
not be returned by the governor to the House of Representa-
tives within three days (Sundays excepted) after it shall have
been presented to him, the same shall become a law in like
manner as if the governor had signed it, unless the House of
Representatives, by its adjournment, shall prevent its return,
in which case it shall not become a law. The governor shall
continue in office two years, and until his successor is duly
elected and qualified; and in case of the office becoming vacant
by death, resignation, or otherwise, the secretary shall exer-
cise the duties of the office until the vacancy shall be filled by
election. The governor shall receive the sum of $17,000 dollars
per annum, as full compensation for his services, which sum
may be increased or diminished at any time by law, provided
the salary of no governor shall be altered during his term of
service. The governor shall have power to convene the legis-
lature on extraordinary occasions.

§ 8. The judicial power shall be vested in a supreme court,
and such inferior courts of law, equity, and arbitration, as may,
by law from time to time be established. The supreme court
shall consist of one judge, who shall be elected by the House
of Representatives, and hold his office for four years, and until
his successor is duly elected and qualified. The supreme court,
except in cases otherwise directed by this compact, shall have
appeal jurisdiction only, which shall be co-extensive with
this territory, and shall hold two sessions annually, beginning
on the first Mondays in June and September, and at such pla-
ces as by law may be directed. The supreme court shall have
a general superintending control over all inferior courts of law.
It shall have power to issue writs of habeas corpus, manda-
tus, quo warranto, certiorari, and other original remedial writs,
and hear and determine the same. The supreme court shall
have power to decide upon and annul any laws contrary to the
provisions of these articles of compact, and whenever called
upon by the House of Representatives, the supreme judge
shall give his opinion touching the validity of any pending
measure. The House of Representatives may, hereafter, pro-
vide by law for the supreme court having original jurisdiction
in criminal cases.

§ 9. All officers under this compact, shall take an oath, as
follows, to wit: I do solemnly swear, that I will support the
Organic Laws of the provisional Government of Oregon, so
far as said Organic Laws are consistent with my duties as a
citizen of the United States, or a subject of Great Britain, and
faithfully demean myself in office. So help me God.

§ 10. Every free male descendant of a white man, inhabitant
of this territory, of the age of twenty-one years and up,
who shall have been an inhabitant of this territory at the
of its organization, shall be entitled to vote at the election
of officers, civil and military, and be eligible to any office
territory, provided, that all persons of the description en-
to vote by the provisions of this section, who shall em-
to this territory after its organization, shall be entitled to
the rights of citizens after having resided six months in the

ARTICLE III.—LAND LAW.

§ 1. Any person now holding, or hereafter wishing to es-
lish a claim to land in this territory, shall designate the edg
of his claim by natural boundaries, or by marks at the cor
and upon the lines of such claim, and have the exten
boundaries of said claim recorded in the office of the terri-
recorder, in a book to be kept by him for that purpose, with
allowed twelve months from the passage of this act to in
description of his claim in the recorder's office: and pro-
further, that the said claimant shall state in his record, the
shape, and locality of such claim, and give the names of
adjoining claimants; and the recorder may require the an-
cant for such record to be made to answer, on his oath, to
ing the facts.

§ 2. All claimants shall, within six months from the tim
recording their claims, make permanent improvements up
the same, by building or enclosing, and also become an oc-
pant upon said claim within one year from the date of a
record, or in case not occupied, the person holding said cl
shall pay into the treasury the sum of five dollars annual
and in case of failure to occupy, or on failure of payment

16
Lion. The governor shall receive the sum of dollars annum, as full compensation for his services, which sum be increased or diminished at any time by law, provided salary of no governor shall be altered during his term of office. The governor shall have power to convene the legislature on extraordinary occasions.

8. The judicial power shall be vested in a supreme court, such inferior courts of law, equity, and arbitration, as may, from time to time be established. The supreme court shall consist of one judge, who shall be elected by the House of Representatives, and hold his office for four years, and until his successor is duly elected and qualified. The supreme court, in cases otherwise directed by this compact, shall have exclusive jurisdiction only, which shall be co-extensive with territory, and shall hold two sessions annually, beginning the first Mondays in June and September, and at such places by law may be directed. The supreme court shall have general supervising control over all inferior courts of law and may have power to issue writs of habeas corpus, mandamus, quo warranto, certiorari, and other original remedial writs, hear and determine the same. The supreme court shall have power to decide upon and annul any laws contrary to the provisions of these articles of compact, and whenever called upon by the House of Representatives, the supreme judge shall give his opinion touching the validity of any pending question. The House of Representatives may, hereafter, by law for the supreme court having original jurisdiction in criminal cases.

9. All officers under this compact, shall take an oath, as ws, to wit: I do solemnly swear, that I will support the laws of the provisional Government of Oregon, so said Organic Laws are consistent with my duties as a citizen of the United States, or a subject of Great Britain, and fully demean myself in office. So help me God.

10. Every free male descendant of a white man, inhabitant of this territory, of the age of twenty-one years and upwards, who shall have been an inhabitant of this territory at the time of its organization, shall be entitled to vote at the election of officers, civil and military, and be eligible to any office in the territory, provided, that all persons of the description entitled to vote by the provisions of this section, who shall emigrate to this territory after its organization, shall be entitled to the rights of citizens after having resided six months in the territory.

§ 11. The election for all civil officers, provided for by this compact, shall be held the first Monday in June annually.

ARTICLE III.—LAND LAW.

§ 1. Any person now holding, or hereafter wishing to establish a claim to land in this territory, shall designate the extent of his claim by natural boundaries, or by marks at the corners and upon the lines of such claim, and have the extent and boundaries of said claim recorded in the office of the territorial recorder, in a book to be kept by him for that purpose, within twenty days from the time of making said claim: provided, that those who shall be already in possession of land, shall be allowed twelve months from the passage of this act to file a description of his claim in the recorder's office: and provided further, that the said claimant shall state in his record, the size, shape, and locality of such claim, and give the names of the adjoining claimants; and the recorder may require the applicant for such record to be made to answer, on his oath, touching the facts.

§ 2. All claimants shall, within six months from the time of recording their claims, make permanent improvements upon the same, by building or enclosing, and also become an occupant upon said claim within one year from the date of such record, or in case not occupied, the person holding said claim shall pay into the treasury the sum of five dollars annually, and in case of failure to occupy, or on failure of payment of
the sum above stated, the claim shall be considered as abandoned: provided, that no non-resident of this territory shall have the benefit of this law: and, provided further, that any resident of this territory, absent on private business for two years, may hold his claim by paying five dollars annually to the treasury.

§ 3. No individual shall be allowed to hold a claim of more than one square mile, or six hundred and forty acres, in a square or oblong form, according to the natural situation of the premises. Nor shall any individual be allowed to hold more than one claim at the same time. Any person complying with the provisions of these ordinances, shall be entitled to the same recourse against trespass as in other cases by law provided.

§ 4. Partnerships of two or more persons shall be allowed to take up a tract of land not exceeding six hundred and forty acres to each person in said partnership, subject to all the provisions of the law; and whenever such partnership is dissolved, the members shall each record the particular parts of said tract as may be allotted to him: provided that no member of said partnership shall hold a separate claim at the time of the existence of said partnership.

§ 5. The boundary lines of all claims shall hereafter conform, as near as may be, to the cardinal points.

§ 6. The officers elected at the general election, held on the first Tuesday in June, 1845, shall be the officers to act under this organic law, and their official acts, so far as they are in accordance with this compact, are hereby declared valid and legal.

§ 7. Amendments to this instrument may be proposed by the House of Representatives, two-thirds of the members concurring therein; which amendments shall be made public in all parts of Oregon, and be read at the polls at the next succeeding general election, and a concurrence of two-thirds of all the members elected at said election, may pass said amendments, and they shall become a part of this compact.

CERTIFICATE.

I, John E. Long, secretary of Oregon territory, do hereby certify, that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the original law, as passed by the representatives of the people of Oregon, on the fifth day of July, A. D. 1845, and submitted to the people on the twenty-sixth day of the same month by them adopted and now on file in my office.

J. E. LONG, Secretary.

N. B. At the December Session, 1845, of the House of Representatives, two-thirds of the members concurring therein, the following amendments to the Organic Law were proposed to wit: Strike out in the 4th section of said law, the words “or more.” Also, to amend the land law as to “persons,” claimants to hold six hundred acres in the prairie, and six hundred acres in the timber, though said tracts do not join.”

ARDENT SPIRITS.

AN ACT to prevent the introduction, sale, and distillation of ardent spirits in Oregon.

§ 1. Be it enacted by the House of Representatives of Oregon Territory, That if any person shall hereafter import, introduce any ardent spirits into Oregon, with intent to sell, barter, give, or trade the same, and shall offer the same for sale, barter, or gift, he shall be fined the sum of fifty dollars for each and every such offence, which may be recovered by indictment, or by trial before a justice of the peace, with the form of pleading.

§ 2. That if any person shall hereafter sell, barter, give, or trade any ardent spirits of any kind whatever, directly or indirectly, to any person within Oregon, he shall forfeit and pay
sum above stated, the claim shall be considered as annulled: provided, that no non-resident of this territory shall be the benefit of this law: and, provided further, that any resident of this territory, absent on private business for two years, may hold his claim by paying five dollars annually to the treasury.

3. No individual shall be allowed to hold a claim of more than one square mile, or six hundred and forty acres, in a square or oblong form, according to the natural situation of the premises. Nor shall any individual be allowed to hold more than one claim at the same time. Any person complying with the provisions of these ordinances, shall be entitled to the same recourse against trespass as in other cases by law.

4. Partnerships of two or more persons shall be allowed to hold up a tract of land not exceeding six hundred and forty acres to each person in said partnership, subject to all the provisions of the law; and whenever such partnership is dissolved, the members shall each record the particular parts of the tract as may be allotted to them; provided that no member of said partnership shall hold a separate claim at the time of existence of said partnership.

5. The boundary lines of all claims shall hereafter continue as near as may be, to the cardinal points.

6. The officers elected at the general election, held on the 5th day of July, A. D. 1845, shall be the officers to act under this law, and their official acts, so far as they are in accordance with this compact, are hereby declared valid and irrevocable.

7. Amendments to this instrument may be proposed by the House of Representatives, two-thirds of the members concurring therein; which amendments shall be made public in parts of Oregon, and be read at the polls at the next succeeding general election, and a concurrence of two-thirds of all the members elected at said election, may pass said amendments, and they shall become a part of this compact.

CERTIFICATE.

I, John E. Long, secretary of Oregon territory, do hereby certify, that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the original law, as passed by the representatives of the people of Oregon, on the fifth day of July, A. D. 1845, and submitted to the people on the twenty-sixth day of the same month, and by them adopted and now on file in my office.

J. E. LONG, Secretary.

N. B. At the December Session, 1845, of the House of Representatives, two-thirds of the members concurring therein, the following amendments to the Organic Law were proposed, to wit: Strike out in the 4th section of said law, the words "or more." Also, to amend the land law so as to "permit claimants to hold six hundred acres in the prairie, and forty acres in the timber, though said tracts do not join."

ARDENT SPIRITS.

AN ACT to prevent the introduction, sale, and distillation of ardent spirits in Oregon.

§ 1. Be it enacted by the House of Representatives of Oregon Territory, That if any person shall hereafter import or introduce any ardent spirits into Oregon, with intent to sell, barter, give, or trade the same, and shall offer the same for sale, trade, barter, or gift, he shall be fined the sum of fifty dollars for each and every such offence, which may be recovered by indictment, or by trial before a justice of the peace, without the form of pleading.

§ 2. That if any person shall hereafter sell, barter, give, or trade any ardent spirits of any kind whatever, directly or indirectly, to any person within Oregon, he shall forfeit and pay
the sum of twenty dollars for each and every such sale, trade, barter, or gift, to be recovered by indictment in the county court, or before a justice of the peace, without the form of pleading.

§ 3. That if any person shall hereafter establish or carry on any manufactory or distillery of ardent spirits in Oregon, he shall be subject to be indicted before the county court, as for a nuisance, and if convicted, he shall be fined the sum of one hundred dollars; and the court shall issue an order to the sheriff, directing him to seize and destroy the distilling apparatus, which order the sheriff shall execute.

§ 4. Whenever it shall come to the knowledge of any officer of this government, or any private citizen, that any kind of spirituous liquors are being distilled or manufactured in Oregon, they are hereby authorised and required to proceed to the place where such illicit manufacture is known to exist, and seize the distilling apparatus, and deliver the same to the nearest district judge or justice of the peace, whose duty it shall be immediately to issue his warrant, and cause the house and premises of the person against whom such warrant shall be issued to be further searched; and in case any kind of spirituous liquors are found in or about said premises, or any implements or apparatus that have the appearance of having been used or constructed for the purpose of manufacturing any kind of spirituous liquors, the officer who shall have been duly authorised to execute said warrant, shall seize all such apparatus, implements, and spirituous liquors, and deliver the same to the judge or justice of the peace who issued the said warrant; said officer shall also arrest the person or persons in or about whose premises such apparatus, implements, or spirituous liquors are found, and conduct him or them to said judge or justice of the peace, whose duty it shall be to proceed against such criminal or criminals, and dispose of the articles seized, according to law.

§ 5. All fines and penalties imposed under this act, shall go, one-half to the informant and witnesses, and the other half to the officers engaged in arresting and trying the criminals; and it shall be the duty of all officers into whose hands such fines and penalties may come, to pay over as directed in this section.

§ 6. This act shall not be so construed as to prevent a practising physician from selling such liquors for medical purposes, not to exceed half a pint at one time.

§ 7. That it shall be the duty of the secretary to publish this act in the first newspaper printed in Oregon.

CERTIFICATE.
I, John E. Long, Secretary of Oregon, do hereby certify that the foregoing act on ardent spirits, is truly and correctly committed to me.

J. E. LONG, Secretary.
APPENDIX.

sum of twenty dollars for each and every such sale, trade, or gift, to be recovered by indictment in the county court, or before a justice of the peace, without the form of

3. That if any person shall hereafter establish or carry on a manufactory or distillery of ardent spirits in Oregon, he shall be subject to be indicted before the county court, as for a misdemeanor, and if convicted, he shall be fined the sum of one hundred dollars; and the court shall issue an order to the sheriff directing him to seize and destroy the distilling apparatus, and order the sheriff shall execute.

4. Whenever it shall come to the knowledge of any officer of this government, or any private citizen, that any kind of illicit liquors are being distilled or manufactured in Oregon, they are hereby authorised and required to proceed to the place where such illicit manufacture is known to exist, and seize the distilling apparatus, and deliver the same to the district judge or justice of the peace, whose duty it shall be to issue his warrant, and cause the house and premises of the person against whom such warrant shall be directed to be further searched; and in case any kind of spirituous liquors are found in or about said premises, or any implements or apparatus that have the appearance of having been or constructed for the purpose of manufacturing any kind of spirituous liquors, the officer who shall have been duly authorised to execute said warrant, shall seize all such apparatus, implements, and spirituous liquors, and deliver the same to the judge or justice of the peace who issued the said warrant; said officer shall also arrest the person or persons in or at whose premises such apparatus, implements, or spirituous liquors are found, and conduct him or them to said judge or justice of the peace, whose duty it shall be to proceed against such criminal or criminals, and dispose of the articles seized, according to law.

5. All fines and penalties imposed under this act, shall go, one-half to the informant and witnesses, and the other half to the officers engaged in arresting and trying the criminal or criminals; and it shall be the duty of all officers into whose hands such fines and penalties may come, to pay over as directed in this section.

§ 6. This act shall not be so construed as to prevent any practising physician from selling such liquors for medicine, not to exceed half a pint at one time.

§ 7. That it shall be the duty of the secretary to publish this act in the first newspaper printed in Oregon.

CERTIFICATE.

I, John E. Long, Secretary of Oregon, do hereby certify, that the foregoing act on ardent spirits, is truly and correctly revised by me.

J. E. LONG, Secretary.